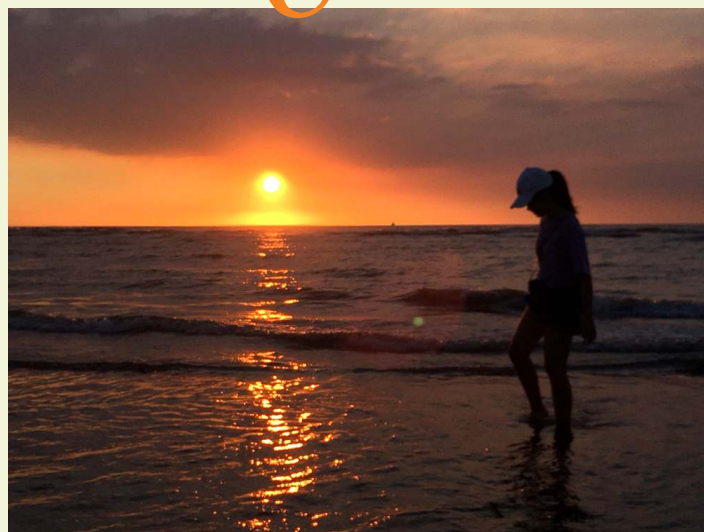


Reading



左上 高一史劉羽晴(新竹海灘)
左下 高一史王靖雯(漫步澎湖)



右上 高一史曾晨芸(石門之美)
左下 高一史陳姿佑(日本風光)

107學年度桃園市私立大華高級中學

閱讀心得優良作品集

107學年度大華中學

閱讀心得優良作品集

悅讀



Reading

杜慧玲 老師(大華之美)

圖書館暨語文領域教學研究會編印

圖書館暨語文領域教學研究會編印

悅讀 閱讀

中英文合輯

107 學年度大華中學閱讀心得優良作品集



Reading

*Reading fills us with joy, and
joy comes from reading.*

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

悅讀-成就生命的美好

校長 張佩瑜

英國學者培根曾言：「閱讀使人充實，會談使人敏捷，寫作使人精確」。學校教育中，閱讀和寫作是相輔相成、一體兩面的課程核心，是建構知識、成長智慧的根基。

在大華中學學校願景及學生圖像中，我們期許大華學子成為未來人才，未來人才以品格力為主軸，須具備的核心五力「學習力、思辨力、創造力、移動力、領導力」，一切的根基即是閱讀素養，閱讀使學習延伸且寬廣，能遇見全世界的美好，開啟人生無限可能。因之在推動中英文閱讀與寫作方面，學校有系統、有計畫的成就語文教學及閱讀氛圍，不僅在課程上，抑或是競賽、成果展演，環扣著此計畫，我們添購圖書、推動班級書箱、晨讀、閱讀心得發表，布置校園閱讀空間，創造大華最美的人文風景。

近幾年全世界對於未來人才培育，不遺餘力地思考求變，期望能把握前瞻先機，以厚植國力，進而提出各項翻轉教學及教育改革，即學生須具備核心素養能力，能與他人合作，接受挑戰，解決問題。在此共識之下推動閱讀，終生學習成為必要。但科技日新月異的 21 世紀，閱讀型態也發生革命性的變革，網路資訊發達，充斥各類訊息，訊息是否為真？是否即是知識？需要思辨判定，所謂「盡信書，不如無書」，因之透過閱讀理解，老師引導思辨對話，挑戰不同意見觀點，釐清錯誤訊息觀念，如此方能獨立思考，連結應用，之於學習有所助益。

在大華中學的國、英語文教育即是以此為目標，最終我們即以《悅讀》專刊彙集學生的中英文寫作成果，提供學生多方閱讀，誠摯對話，精煉書寫，自然而然內化成為學習的日常，提升素養，擁有理解世界，解決問題的能力。

最後特別感謝國文科，英文科及全體同仁積極推動閱讀，出版優良閱讀寫作刊物，成就學生閱讀生命的美好。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

國文科閱讀心得優良作品集

得獎作品：

憂鬱症—被世人誤解的精神疾病	二年忠班 / 許雯媛 - 001
請問侯文詠	二年忠班 / 羅沛如 - 003
《解憂雜貨店》讀後感	一年忠班 / 葉思妤 - 005
大男人主義社會下的 me, too 運動	一年忠班 / 李妍萱 - 007
《綠野仙蹤》不非一般童話故事	一年忠班 / 王乙因 - 010
勇於飛翔的徬徨少年	一年勤班 / 李妍菽 - 012
大江大海 一九四九	二年忠班 / 羅沛如 - 015
歌劇魅影	二年勤班 / 曾敬中 - 017
「你的孩子不是你的孩子」	二年勤班 / 饒孝梅 - 019
《巴黎小書店》	二年勤班 / 畢延碩 - 021
想把餘生的溫柔都給你	二年忠班 / 易子榆 - 023
愛究竟是甚麼？	一年忠班 / 李妍萱 - 025
發現最真實的你	一年忠班 / 李妍菽 - 027
《馭風男孩》	一年忠班 / 吳采容 - 029

讀書心得：

超右腦革命	一年仁班 / 施宇恩 - 032
醫人治世	一年仁班 / 梁芸申 - 033
籃球火	一年仁班 / 周乾元 - 034
花開時節	一年義班 / 溫珮絮 - 035
狼爸的愛與棍棒	一年義班 / 趙卿呈 - 036
被囚禁的音符	一年義班 / 劉以心 - 037
誰是 100 分男孩？—父子單車環島記	一年義班 / 梁睿玗 - 038
瑪蒂達	一年禮班 / 張綵庭 - 039
遠離地下室	一年禮班 / 李宜庭 - 040
蟲洞書簡	一年禮班 / 李孟珊 - 041
想把餘生的溫柔都給你	一年禮班 / 孫禎筠 - 042
最親愛的我們	一年禮班 / 陳瑋蕎 - 043
貓戰士-火星的追尋	一年禮班 / 楊心慧 - 044
一支鉛筆的承諾	一年智班 / 黃翊誠 - 045

下個轉彎是你嗎？	一年智班 / 彭友好	- 046
弟弟的醫藥費	一年智班 / 徐生達	- 047
奇蹟男孩	一年智班 / 何心好	- 048
給中小學生的世界歷史	一年智班 / 張伯維	- 049
黑斗篷與少女	一年智班 / 傅芷萱	- 050
小屋	一年德班 / 王予慈	- 051
Wonder 奇蹟男孩	一年德班 / 王綦言	- 052
傲慢與偏見	一年德班 / 陳亮宇	- 053
傲慢與偏見	一年德班 / 黃稚薰	- 054
我不是外星人	一年德班 / 溫宜綦	- 055
清秀佳人	一年德班 / 曾予晴	- 056
奇蹟男孩	二年仁班 / 王玟晴	- 057
夏綠蒂的網	二年仁班 / 許毓書	- 058
誰說我沒有影響力	二年仁班 / 喬伊	- 059
未凋零	二年仁班 / 黃芷涵	- 060
許妳一個晴天	二年仁班 / 談玟姘	- 061
倒數七天	二年仁班 / 鍾雨芯	- 062
阿嬤要我跟你說抱歉	二年義班 / 林緯甄	- 063
爸爸的十六封信	二年義班 / 陳昱安	- 064
馬克的完美計畫 The Honest Truth	二年義班 / 賴柏瑋	- 065
男孩裡的小宇宙	二年禮班 / 王小洋	- 066
解憂雜貨店	二年禮班 / 吳宥綦	- 067
Global Warming	二年禮班 / 陳宇凱	- 068
智慧銀行	二年禮班 / 戴依帆	- 069
自己拯救自己	二年禮班 / 鍾元浩	- 070
人魚沉睡的家	二年智班 / 黃稔容	- 071
仙魔劫——連玉、無名、白晝	二年智班 / 吳諮宜	- 072
哈利波特——死神的聖物	二年智班 / 周家彤	- 073
站在學生前面	二年智班 / 陳羽貞	- 074
歌劇魅影	二年智班 / 彭采婕	- 075
雙城故事（原創小說）	二年智班 / 方珮潔	- 076
我不會和你說再見	二年德班 / 張聿婷	- 077

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

因為尋找，所以看見：一個人的朝聖之路.....	二年德班 / 陳姿元 - 078
詩魂	二年德班 / 蔡貝瑜 - 079
時間的皺褶	二年賢班 / 王沛恩 - 080
讓地球綠起來.....	二年賢班 / 徐欣 - 081
想把餘生的溫柔都給你	二年賢班 / 黃雅琦 - 082
黑斗篷與少女 2 烈焰中的權杖	二年賢班 / 葉佩伶 - 083
一碗清湯蕎麥麵.....	二年賢班 / 劉詠婕 - 084
天長地久.....	二年賢班 / 李修齊 - 085
昆蟲 Q&A.....	三年賢班 / 侯馨恬 - 086
在天堂遇見的五個人	三年賢班 / 徐穰芸 - 088
福爾摩斯探案全集--巴斯克村獵犬	三年賢班 / 黃清悅 - 089
倒數七天	三年賢班 / 蔡仲寧 - 091
明天我就不幹了.....	三年賢班 / 鄭凱薰 - 093
2020 年戰爭 The War in 2020	三年賢班 / 鄭宇桐 - 095
我的天才夢	一年忠班 / 李欣霓 - 097
回憶當舖.....	一年忠班 / 徐孝慈 - 099
吳淡如新說紅樓夢	一年勤班 / 陳姿蓉 - 100
房思琪的初戀樂園	一年勤班 / 葉思妤 - 102
孩子，先別急著吃棉花糖.....	一年勤班 / 毛家翊 - 104
我不會對你說再見	一年勤班 / 王乙因 - 106
橘子紅了	一年勤班 / 林棋為 - 108
霸凌者——從兒童到成人、從校園到社會，15 個觸目驚心的血色告白	一年勤班 / 范紫芸 - 110
正義——一場思辨之旅	一年勤班 / 徐瑋成 - 112
我還在	二年忠班 / 陳雪倫 - 114
品味，從知識開始	二年忠班 / 徐敏慧 - 116
霸王之夢	二年勤班 / 饒孝梅 - 118
在顛沛流離的世界裡，你還有我啊！.....	二年勤班 / 黃芷葳 - 120
空洞的十字架	二年勤班 / 廖士淳 - 122
理想國.....	二年勤班 / 林瑄 - 124
隱藏的學校	二年勤班 / 畢延碩 - 126

英文科閱讀心得優良作品集

指導老師 — 徐瑞鎂老師

The Boy Who Harnessed The Wind	高中部	一年忠班 / 吳采容	129
The Ones Who Walk Away from Omelas	高中部	一年忠班 / 李妍萱	131
Still Alice	高中部	一年勤班 / 范紫芸	132
Treasure Island	高中部	一年勤班 / 許皓翔	134
Cry Freedom	高中部	一年忠班 / 張祐翔	135
Oliver Twist	高中部	一年勤班 / 蕭舒方	136
Behind Her Eyes	高中部	一年勤班 / 黃煜晏	137
The Tempest	高中部	一年勤班 / 江若護	138
Little Women	高中部	一年勤班 / 陳琳薇	139
Cry, the beloved country	高中部	一年勤班 / 徐瑋成	140
Circus Mirandus	國中部	三年賢班 / 侯馨恬	141
The Secret Garden	國中部	三年賢班 / 蔡雯竺	142
Beauty and the Beast	國中部	三年賢班 / 饒欣倚	144
Doctor Zhivago	國中部	三年賢班 / 吳育衡	146
Stories of Detection and Mystery – The Blue Cross ...	國中部	三年賢班 / 鄭宇桐	147
Puss in Boots	國中部	三年賢班 / 卓悅	148
Gulliver’s Travels	國中部	三年賢班 / 徐穰芸	149
Warriors	國中部	三年賢班 / 張可欣	151
The Snow Goose	國中部	三年賢班 / 許少芸	152
Call of the Wild	國中部	三年賢班 / 許芳溶	153
Stuart Little	國中部	三年賢班 / 黃云	154
The Hound of the Baskervilles	國中部	三年賢班 / 黃清悅	155
Macbeth	國中部	三年賢班 / 蔡仲寧	156

指導老師 — 陳玟君老師

The Merchant of Venice	高中部	一年忠班 / 徐孝慈	158
The Little Prince	高中部	一年忠班 / 陳姿佑	159

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

K' First Case	高中部	一年忠班 / 曾辰芸	160
The Bedouin	高中部	二年忠班 / 胡薰文	161
Asia's Gobi Desert	高中部	二年忠班 / 林柏丞	162
BASE Jumping	高中部	二年忠班 / 胡育均	163
The Wonderful Wizard of Oz	高中部	二年忠班 / 鍾巧嫻	164
The Bedouin	高中部	二年勤班 / 林思雨	165
Digital Dementia	高中部	二年勤班 / 陳湘媛	166

指導老師 - 晏其方老師

Success with reading - Freedom Riders	高中部	二年忠班 / 巫彥均	168
The Raven	高中部	二年勤班 / 劉 樺	169
Scientific Efforts to Save the Koalas	高中部	二年勤班 / 彭筱閔	170
Success with Reading--Freedom Riders	高中部	二年忠班 / 易子榆	171
The Wonderful Wizard of Oz	高中部	二年忠班 / 許雯媛	172
Freedom Riders	高中部	二年忠班 / 黃靖恩	173
Cloud Computing	高中部	二年忠班 / 羅沛如	174
Lewis and Clark	高中部	二年忠班 / 徐楷詳	175
Success with Reading- Freedom Riders	高中部	二年勤班 / 林 瑄	176
SUCCESS WITH READING: VENUS	高中部	二年勤班 / 米冠綸	177
Measuring Productivity at Work	高中部	二年勤班 / 曾敬中	178
Freedom Riders	高中部	二年勤班 / 黃璨葳	179
BASE Jumping	高中部	二年勤班 / 潘 婷	180

指導老師 - 羅曉筠老師

The Little Prince	國中部	一年義班 / 梁睿玗	182
The Little Pig	國中部	一年義班 / 江冠伶	183
The Priceless Dog	國中部	一年義班 / 劉彥辰	184
The Giving Tree	國中部	一年禮班 / 許多樂	185
Little Red Riding Hood	國中部	一年仁班 / 沈昀臻	186
The Missing Cake	國中部	一年仁班 / 謝羽柔	187
Sand and Stone	國中部	一年義班 / 劉以心	188
Harry Potter	國中部	二年義班 / 楊世帆	189

The Secret Garden	國中部 二年禮班 / 張巧唯	190
Green Planet	國中部 二年義班 / 賴柏瑋	191
Romeo and Juliet	國中部 二年仁班 / 王玟晴	192
Miracles of the Namiya General Store	國中部 二年禮班 / 吳宥蓁	193
Heidi	國中部 二年禮班 / 王小洋	194

指導老師 — 李以英老師

Little Red Riding Hood	國中部 一年德班 / 羅紹恩	196
------------------------------	----------------------	-----

指導老師 — 廖紫伶老師

The Crow and the Fox	國中部 一年義班 / 鄭宇婷	198
The Crow and the Fox	國中部 一年禮班 / 宋俊諺	199
Sand and Stone	國中部 一年禮班 / 陳瑋喬	200
A Wrinkle in Time	國中部 二年德班 / 陳姿元	201
Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone	國中部 二年智班 / 周家彤	203
The Absolutely True Diary of a Part-Time Indian	國中部 二年智班 / 彭采婕	204
A Little Princess	國中部 二年智班 / 陳又慈	205
Kidnapped	國中部 二年智班 / 黃稔容	206
Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets	國中部 二年賢班 / 吳沛恩	207
The English Roses	國中部 二年賢班 / 李修齊	209
Bill Gates	國中部 二年智班 / 都澤永	211
The Christmas Gifts	國中部 二年智班 / 方珮潔	212

指導老師 — 張心怡老師

Sand and Stone	國中部 一年智班 / 傅芷萱	214
Sand & Stone	國中部 一年智班 / 許妤涵	215
The Fox and the Crow	國中部 一年智班 / 王俞慧	216
The Fox and the Crow	國中部 一年德班 / 黃稚薰	217
The Fox and the Crow	國中部 一年德班 / 曾予晴	218

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

悅讀 閱讀

中文精選

107 學年度大華中學閱讀心得優良作品集



Reading

*Reading fills us with joy, and
joy comes from reading.*

中學生網站 107 學年度

全國高級中等學校

閱讀心得寫作比賽

1071031 期

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

憂鬱症—被世人誤解的精神疾病

學校名稱：私立大華高中
年 級：二年級
班 級：忠
科 別：
名 次：甲等
作 者：許雯媛
書籍 ISBN：9789571371276
中文書名：廢文
原文書名：廢文
書籍作者：蔡嘉佳
出版單位：時報文化
出版年月：2017/9/15
版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

傷口是光照進來的地方，沒關係，我們慢慢地，重新來過。「我們自體敏感，和社會矛盾，這個社會生存的本質，什麼時候才會適合我們？」2016年《親愛的我》觸動心靈，蔡嘉佳帶來微光的第二部作品，本書分為五輯，書寫病程中的種種感受。其中有生而為人的掙扎矛盾和溫柔善意、面對「當機」的自己的厭惡與無能、面對伴侶因愧疚而推開對方……，以及希望藉由本書，為所有精神病患撕下在社會刻板印象下被貼上的標籤。

二．內容摘錄：

因為那就好像，我已把最美好的年歲，都裁製成一朵絹花那樣的美，那樣的淡粉如山茱萸，小巧得經不起一碰，是讓人驚心的，懸在耳上，成全了一個柔軟的夢。如今卻遺失了開啟這個夢的鑰匙—再也進入不了，是那樣錯過了。(p.24)

如果不能夠愛一個人的缺點，不叫做愛。如果你覺得那個人是完美的，你也不會真正懂愛是什麼。你要去愛一個人的缺點，懂得去愛那個缺點後，才會明白那個缺點背後有多少動人的東西。能夠在一生裡面愛一個那樣的人，即使未來或沒有未來，他都會變成一生都忘不掉的一個記憶。(p.87)

三・我的觀點：

「抗壓性不夠的人才會生病。」這是我們普遍對於憂鬱症患者的誤解，生命中的所有起伏跌宕，都是人生之必須，然而對於憂鬱症患者而言，浮出水面的日子太少，日日夜夜與悲傷共存，在憂鬱深淵中泅泳，使生命的能量不斷消耗，消耗到最後成了絕望，傷痕累累的靈魂最後深信自己不值得被愛，最後一了百了，結束痛苦。

作者說那種痛，除非你曾經身在其中，否則你不會懂，正常人無法想像，但對於憂鬱症患者應該多一些理解，不要污化它——精神疾病的污名化太過於氾濫，生病並不是他們能掌控的，那是血清素的分泌不足，而不是他們主動將自己困住，那不是走向陽光就會好的，那需要治療，需要陪伴和擁抱，到了後來陪伴成了消耗，他們看不見自己的未來，不能向誰保證可以好好的活著，但當她們正在積極求生時，請試著相信他們是很認真努力地面對生命的缺陷，但能抗拒憂鬱的時光，真的太少。

比起作者的上一本書，這本書更赤裸裸地描寫出身為一位患者的痛苦，包含了與伴侶最後因為疲累而分離，從一開始的相愛到後來的言語傷害，彼此都沒有理由怨恨對方，最後連並肩坐著都成了消耗，看不見未來的愛情，沒有人給得起承諾，作者更坦白地寫下「跟患者在一起是沒有未來的，對不起，可是我真的愛你。」

翻開書後的字字句句都如同地獄，沉重不已向你撲襲，你無處可躲，那是身為患者的他們每天重複著的痛楚，「要有多絕望才可以這麼坦然的結束自己。」太多太多的自殺人士，被冠上了精神疾病的罪名，對於精神疾病患者我們更多的是誤解，自以為是的了解，如同一把刀在他們早已破碎的心上更加用力的來回切割，如果真的明白那種痛苦，就不要再強調了，那是傷痛，無能為力讓自己好起來，大腦的血清素無法正常分泌，落入深淵也沒有辦法求救，他們也想好起來，但正如同作者說的「我渴望憂鬱症是一場夢，但這場夢卻怎麼樣也不會醒。」

我們所能做的，是了解、是體諒，並給予他們陪伴，沒有人能替誰分擔掉一部份的難受，患者也是人，他們也在努力生活，過於絕望的時刻才會選擇自我了斷。近期推動的安樂死公投連署，其實不光是重大疾病傷患，就連已嘗試過許多方式仍無法痊癒的憂鬱症患者，安樂死對於他們而言是一種解脫，「憂鬱症從來都不是一種選擇。」如同感冒一般的病，卻承受著世人異樣的眼光及所有不了解的污名化，陪伴、擁抱，從來都不如書上寫的那麼明亮，或許治癒患者的同時我們也正在治癒自己，但過程是陰暗不已的，太過於悲傷的情緒時常也讓身旁的人沉溺於痛苦中，但身心健康的人短時間內可以走出傷痛，但患者卻不能，也許一個念頭轉不過來，他們就會選擇縱身而躍，放任自己從高處墜落，奔向燈火明滅的彼岸。

「我常覺得自己不值得被愛，甚至想傷害生命中所有的羈絆，一點愛都不留給自己。和患者戀愛，是沒有未來的。對不起，謝謝你。」如果可以，多花一些時間去關心、去擁抱你身邊正陷入悲傷情緒的友人吧，他們渴望著救贖，渴望著被拯救，你的一句關心就能幫助他們，無聲的陪伴，或是一個輕輕地擁抱，都會是他們的光芒，都會成為他們在深淵裡，活下去的希望。

四・討論議題：

針對現今精神疾病污名化的現象，你認為可以如何改善？以及如何讓大眾更加了解憂鬱症及各類精神疾病？

請問侯文詠

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：二年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：優等

作 者：羅沛如

書籍 ISBN：9789573331278

中文書名：請問侯文詠：一場與內在對話的旅程

原文書名：請問侯文詠：一場與內在對話的旅程

書籍作者：侯文詠

出版單位：皇冠叢書

出版年月：2015/1

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

侯文詠曾為台灣內科、麻醉科醫生，從小便展現出對寫作的熱愛，卻因為父母和老師的壓力下進入了醫學院就讀，在學醫過程中，一度因為對電影的喜愛而想要休學當導演，卻被家人阻攔。最後在從醫時得到身為牙醫的妻子認可，辭去醫生的職位，專職寫作。擅長寫小說、散文，並曾擔任廣電節目主持人。

二．內容摘錄：

在當時，身在其中的人是不可能看見這些的。在那個當下，能帶領你走到目的地的，只有內心那個隱晦而模糊的召喚。這是你唯一的憑藉與依靠，你得聆聽他、相信他，緊緊跟隨。——p.65

這樣的理解，與其說是「是非、黑白不分」，還不如說是對「是非」、「黑白」更透徹的體悟，也因為有了將心比心的理解，人與人之間的衝突出現溝通與化解的可能。——p.107

那些在現實上無法窺探的許多內在世界的風景，乘著文學的羽翼，我

其實早就曾經一次一次的抵達過了。——p.186

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

三．我的觀點：

侯文詠一直是我敬佩並且喜愛的作家之一，特別的是，多數作家能得到我的偏愛通常是因為文辭的精緻，從侯文詠的作品中卻不難發現他的用字遣詞相對淺顯許多。但這並不影響每當我閱讀他的作品時，不斷思考的體驗和內心泛起的漣漪。對他的敬佩則來自放棄從醫，致力於寫作的勇氣，我認為當一個人能夠拋棄擁有的一切，去從事自己真正熱愛的事業的同時，他就成為了一個值得敬佩的人。

《請問侯文詠》一書是作者對於各類讀者那些來不及被回答的問題的解答，而這本書卻是我在生活遇到瓶頸時，會想拿起來重溫的作品之一。我很喜歡書中一個「開關」的理論：當你在面對一件事情時，通過一連串開關的運作，造成出發角度上的不同，心境上的差異竟然可以截然不同。故事中，一個城市人欺騙鄉下人數高樓要付錢，數一層要付十元，鄉下人連忙回答自己只數了三層，最後還打了八折，支付給了城市人二十四元。回家後還沾沾自喜地炫耀自己實際數了十三層樓卻只支付了二十四元。聽到這裡，普世價值會讓我們覺得鄉下人好傻，平白付出了不必要的金錢，卻還那麼快樂，但值得反思的是，為什麼鄉下人那麼快樂？其實就是心境上的差別，本來的一百三十元變成了二十四元，讓鄉下人覺得自己「賺到了」，透過所謂一連串的「開關」，讓鄉下人的損失和感覺之間不再是兩點一線的直接連接到「難過、不開心」，而是打開了可以同時連接到「得意洋洋」的開關。

這讓我想起多年前聽過沈芯陵的演講，過程中她不斷提到的「轉彎思考」。社會給我們的價值觀常常限制了我們的想法，但她卻能讓「困境」變成「機會」，靠的就是轉彎思考的能力。我們早已習慣用一種角度看事情，導致我們的思考被情緒侷限，眼界狹隘的認為我們所知道的那種答案便是唯一的解答。但現實常常不然，換一個角度思考、感受，往往能得到更多不一樣的解答。跳脫傳統的思考絕對是我們能夠不斷創新的關鍵，歷史上許多人能夠成功，有時候並不是他們比我們聰慧，而是他們比我們更大膽，更願意嘗試沒有人做過、那些被認為「不可能」的事。

書中的小故事雖然簡短，卻常讓我不得不暫時放下書本，專心地思考作者要表達的深層意念，思考過後才能拿起書繼續閱讀。這應該就是侯文詠的文字深深吸引著我的原因，每一次我看書，得到的體悟不盡相同，這一次是轉彎思考的道理，下一次就是回到事物本質思考的能力。

在未來數不清的日子裡，侯文詠的作品依然會陪伴我度過一次又一次心靈上的難關，帶領我從答案裡面，尋找屬於我個人生命的答案…。

四．討論議題：

習慣依賴著傳統思維帶給我們的是生活上的方便，還是眼界上的侷限？

《解憂雜貨店》讀後感

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：一年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：優等

作 者：葉思妤

書籍 ISBN：9789573330127

中文書名：解憂雜貨店

原文書名：ナミヤ雜貨店の奇蹟

書籍作者：東野圭吾

出版單位：皇冠文化

出版年月：2013 年 08 月 05 日

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

主角三人以偷竊維生，一日三人偷了一輛骨董車逃到山上，偶然見到一間名為浪矢雜貨店的廢棄小屋，並見天色已晚，便進去避風頭。半晌，有一封信件被投入鐵門上的投遞口，署名「月亮兔」，信件陳述著月亮兔小姐遇到的問題，三人覺得很有意思，便回信給月亮兔，但沒想到在書信的一來一往之間，出現了令人不解的非自然現象，繞著這間不可思議的雜貨店運行，結尾則是回到三人下定決心改過自新而圓滿落幕。

二．內容摘錄：

不要用成見妄下結論，任何事不是都要在挑戰後，才能知道結果嗎？
(p.103)

也許需要一點時間才能解決所有的問題，也許會經歷很多苦難，但是，正因為這樣，一家人更必須在一起。(p.201)

因為這世上，失敗的人比成功的人多太多了。(p.266)

我衷心祈禱你可以相信自己，無悔地燃燒自己的人生。(p.347)

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

三．我的觀點：

這本書並非輕而易舉就能夠了解其中含意，因為劇情不停地在過去及現在的時空中切換，甚至有點擾人思緒，讓人眼花撩亂，不過其實反覆閱讀多次，細細玩味，等到真正看懂時，會打從心底深深佩服作者的用心，能夠如此恰到好處地把每個看似獨立的故事用一個物品、一件事、一句話串連起來，可見作者是多麼費心在創作這本精彩的書籍，也許我們看的當下是茫然的，甚至有些搞不清楚故事的時間先後、起承轉合，但恍然大悟後，會大大讚嘆作者的巧思，造就了一本動人心弦的書籍。

這本書從頭到尾都非常精彩，沒有無意義或空閒的部分，每個故事的高潮迭起都令人緊張不已，心也隨著作者生動的筆觸七上八下，然而結局永遠出乎我們意料，不完全都是美好結局，但每個結局都能讓人感觸良多、五味雜陳，這也就是我們生活的現實環境，每件事情都有其出現的意義，而結局，不一定如我們想像中完美。

人活著本不應只是盲目追求利益功名，滿足一時的虛榮，對心靈來說，卻造成極大負擔，從事情的開始到結尾，都只是一種過程，而過去的事件我們要學習讓它雲淡風輕，從中學到的才是每個事件最有意義的價值？如同曾經愛妳愛的死心蹋地的丈夫，立了山盟海誓永不變心，而一個有心者的介入，卻可以把過往的一切全部斷的一乾二淨，離婚過後，你的心最渴求的是什麼？贍養費或物品是其次，在這場不完美的婚姻中所學到的一切才是最重要的，這些經驗可以為自己帶來下一段更幸福的戀情，那麼這樣子的不完美，何嘗不是另一種圓滿？

有收穫、有解脫、有意義，這才是最難能可貴的！又或者是段考前的拼死拼活，每晚熬夜埋頭苦幹，昏黃的燈光下，獨自一人深埋在書本之間努力至三更半夜，然而哪怕自己比別人多上幾倍的努力，卻不一定比別人收穫幾倍的成就，也許看見別人九開頭的完美成績，再看看自己及格邊緣的悲慘分數，難免會灰心喪志，心理不平衡，但仔細想想，願意認真專一的付出時間，不顧一切的投入自己想得到的事情，不怕艱難的堅持毅力，這樣才是最讓人欽佩的，成績的起起伏伏，反倒成為浮雲過眼，不值得關注的了。

在本書中，主角三人回信時常常會有小小摩擦，甚至爭執到失去了團隊和諧，那正是因為同一件事情，每個人有不同看法，很多事情都是一體兩面的，大家看待世界的方向各有不同，建議本來就沒有誰對誰錯，在社會的歷練下，每個人的價值觀都迥然不同，是非黑白也不再是單一的標準，世代的變遷，需要多方看法的共同激盪與協調，正因為有不同角度的看法，才有爭執；有了爭執，才有磨合；有了磨合，這世界才會更多元、更和諧...

四．討論議題：

如果浪矢爺爺在現代開了一間解憂雜貨店，現代人又會如何面對與提問呢？

大男人主義社會下的 me, too 運動

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：一年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：甲等

作 者：李妍萱

書籍 ISBN：9789864892655

中文書名：82 年生的金智英

原文書名：82 년생 김지영

書籍作者：趙南柱

出版單位：漫遊者文化

出版年月：2018 年 05 月 03 日

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

本書的主角金智英是一名擁有著她那個年代的菜市場名，且過著平凡家庭主婦生活的女性。有一天，她卻突然用著已經去世學姊的語氣說出驚人之語，甚至以自己母親的語氣來叮囑丈夫，這讓丈夫大吃一驚並急忙帶她去做心理諮商。在與醫生的對話中，她娓娓道出自己的人生經歷以及在這個社會中身為一個女性所遭受到的不平等待遇。本書藉由金智英的故事道盡了生活在南韓社會中地位低微的女性們所承受的壓力與無奈。

二．內容摘錄：

1.大家從不曾質疑過身分證上為什麼男生是以阿拉伯數字一開頭，女生則是以二開頭一樣，所有人都理所當然地接受這樣的安排。P52

2.「你不是說叫我不要老是只想失去嗎？我現在很可能會因為生孩子而失去青春、健康、職場、同事、朋友等社會人脈，還有我的人生規劃、未來夢想等種種，所以會一直只看見自己失去的東西，但是你呢？你會失去什麼？」P147

3. 「可以不要再說『幫』我了嗎？幫我做家事、幫我帶小孩、幫我找工作，這難道不是你的家、你的事、你的孩子嗎？」 P149

三・我的觀點：

「金智英」一聲響亮清澈的呼喚卻喚不到想要的人的回應，映入眼簾的是一個個容貌不一的面孔帶著不解的眼光望向自己。金智英，這是出生在 82 年南韓女性的菜市場名字，如同臺灣的「怡君」、「雅婷」一般的名字。

作者為什麼要選這樣一個名字來做為主角呢？她刻意用了那個年代女性常用的「金智英」，並不是為了突顯她的平凡無奇，而是想要提醒大家，這不僅僅是金智英的故事，同時也是屬於所有女性的故事……。

在現在這個高喊「人人平等」口號的年代，實際獲得平等的又有多少人？不管是制定法律還是抗議活動都有人不斷在為爭取女性權益而奔波。表面上看起來女性幾乎已成功為自己爭取到被法律保護的權利，但這個「重男輕女」的囚籠所禁錮的社會是否真正解放，女性的地位真的有得到徹底的改善嗎？

這個社會彷彿蓬頭垢面、其貌不揚的人，期待戴上虛假的面具後便可以搖身一變，成為擁有國色天香的絕代佳人。眾人所看到的只有光鮮亮麗的外表，卻絲毫不知在華麗面具下所隱藏的暗黑面。仔細探究這個社會內部觀念和人們生活習慣，會發現其實人們的思想還是固守著舊習的，人們的心靈依然是封閉的，就連女性本身，也對這樣不公的現象不假思索、恪守成規，絲毫未曾有過懷疑的心態。就算有，也礙於身分及害怕惹禍上身，因此禁聲不敢為自己爭取權益。這，就是長期生活在被社會監視著一舉一動的女子們共同的悲歌。

提到「大男人主義」，相信許多人腦海中都會浮現南韓這個國家的影像。的確，在南韓社會中，不管是家庭或職場，大部分的女性都處於弱勢，各種不公平的待遇、性騷擾事件層出不窮。各大新聞媒體只會不斷四處跟風、爭相報導，但卻沒有人好好思考真正的解決之道。在這個深受儒家思想影響的國家裡，傳統觀念的保守程度超乎我們想像，真正的原因仍歸咎於生理性別上的差異，因為女子力氣不如男人大，人們就把女人視為溫室裡嬌柔的花朵，男人則仗勢著力量大而隨意欺侮女性。

「每個成功的男人背後都有一個偉大的女人。」這是大家耳熟能詳的話，但是否有人思考過，為甚麼不是「每個成功的女人背後都有一個偉大的男人」呢？為什麼女人總是扮演犧牲最多而無怨無悔的角色？因為女性不去追究人們便將其犧牲付出視為理所當然，殊不知，一般人認為無傷大雅的舉動甚至是腦中的想法往往已構成了歧視而自身卻渾然不知。舉例而言：在一般人眼中，女孩就是應該穿裙子並且行為要優雅端莊，幾乎所有學校的制服設計都是女生穿裙子再打上可愛的蝴蝶結。但是否有人為女學生著想過？為什麼男生可以穿簡便的褲子，而女生卻為了保持大眾既定的優雅、有氣質的形象而穿上容易走光且不便行走的裙子呢？甚至，在女生犯錯時有些老師還會說：「你是女生，老師希望你能自重自愛。」這種帶有性別歧視意味的話。難道，就因為生理性別是女生，就必須作出符合這個社

會所期望的身為女生該有的行為舉止嗎？

本書寫道：「你們可以對一切都覺得理所當然，我卻再也沒辦法繼續忍氣吞聲。可是我只有變成別人，才能為自己說話。」人們如果想要得到真正的自由與平等就必須站出來面對並為自己勇敢發聲，而不只是繼續隱忍下去。如同知名英國女演員艾瑪·華森在國際婦女節時所說的話，我們所爭取的不僅僅是女權，而是兩性都能自由，我們這個世代，所有人不分年齡都應該為了消弭性別不平等待遇而持續努力……。

四・討論議題：

- 1.身為高中生的我們要支持男女平等，可以做哪些事呢？
- 2.你認為你所處的社會中是否真的達到男女平權呢？在你生活周遭是否有和主角一樣的親友？
- 3.你對於韓國女明星只因為觀看此書而被冠上「女性主義」一事有何看法？

《綠野仙蹤》不非一般童話故事

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：一年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：優等

作 者：王乙因

書籍 ISBN：9789862410066

中文書名：綠野仙蹤

原文書名：The Wizard of Oz

書籍作者：李曼·法蘭克·鮑姆

出版單位：親子天下

出版年月：2009年05月06日

版 次：初版

一·圖書作者與內容簡介：

一場突如其來的龍捲風將桃樂絲和小狗托托捲到陌生的奧茲國。為了回堪薩斯，桃樂絲必須去翡翠城尋找魔法師「奧茲」。沿途上，桃樂絲接連遇到了渴望大腦的稻草人、祈求心臟的鐵皮人以及盼望能有勇氣的獅子。他們一行人，各懷不同的願望，展開一場築夢的奇幻旅程。

二·內容摘錄：

桃樂絲：「對我們這些有血有肉的人類來說，無論家鄉有多乏味、灰暗，無論異鄉有多美，我們還是寧願留在自己的家鄉。畢竟沒有一個地方比得上自己的家呀。」(p.37)

「我可以肯定你很有勇氣，」奧茲回答，「你所需要的只是自信。凡是生物面對危險，沒有不害怕的。真正的勇氣就是：當你害怕的時候仍然能夠挺身面對危險，這種勇氣你很足夠啊！」

三・我的觀點：

稻草人：「無論如何，我還是寧可要大腦不要心，因為就算傻瓜有了心，也不曉得該拿心怎麼辦。」鐵皮人：「我想要有心，因為大腦不會讓人快樂，而快樂是全世界最棒的事。」如果是你，你會選擇大腦還是心呢？

實際上並非如他們自己所言，稻草人不是傻瓜——他總是點子最多，遇到問題總能想出適當的解決方案。莎士比亞曾言：「智謀出於急難，巧計出於臨危。」旅程中有一次桃樂絲一行人來到湍急的河流旁，大家不知如何渡河而徬徨無助，這時稻草人不疾不徐的道出方法，可見他深藏不露，不過是平常未將智慧展露出來。鐵皮人也不是鐵心腸——他最多愁善感。當他無意踩死一隻昆蟲時，他不禁流下悲痛的淚水，甚至發誓以後走路要步步為營；至於自以為懦弱的獅子，每次遇到危險時，也一定會一馬當先，發出怒吼，擊退敵人。

然而，重點不在腦或心孰重孰輕，也不在於追求腦或心，而是一我們想成為怎樣的人，我們到底在追尋著什麼。如果心中已有明確的目標，那就放手一搏勇敢去闖。當然，有了目標，就該付諸實際行動，否則一切豈不都是空談？不經一番徹骨寒，哪有梅花撲鼻香？因此，我們要努力並持之以恆，每天不斷的進步，踏實的走每一步路，那麼，甜美的勝利果實就離你不遠了。

這本書看似只是一般童話冒險故事，但它卻暗中蘊含許多人生道理。有時候，我們或許不是要求得到實際上的物質，而是為了追求自己內心的滿足。在踏上尋夢的過程中，學習到的經驗，可能比最終的成果還多。但人時常執著於結果，因在意社會大眾的評論而專注於成敗，最終導致誤入歧途，迷失自我。這種時候，我們需要同儕的鼓勵，需要別人肯定自己，指引未來的方向，就如同故事中的主角們需要奧茲一樣。奧茲其實並沒有完成桃樂絲一群人的願望，而是以另一種角度，幫助主角們完成心靈的渴望，能夠心無旁騖的往前走向下一個人生旅程。稻草人開始勇敢地說出自己的想法，鐵皮人逐漸懂得向世界表達愛與關懷，而獅子則變得無畏無懼，好像發生任何事都阻擋不了牠的鬥志。幸虧有了這位有名無實的魔術師，他們才再度重拾希望，那些暫時隱沒的腦、心及勇氣也終於浮出檯面，指引他們大步向前邁進。

亞瑟·艾許說過：「成功是一個旅程，不是終點，所做的事比結果還重要。」藉由這部書我同時了解：把希望寄託在別人身上，終究不是牢靠的事。一直將回家心願惦記於奧茲的陶樂絲，最終了解他不是如想像般偉大的魔法師。自己的願望，要自己實現；寄託心願、理想於旁人是不負責任的行為。靠自己，才是最明智的抉擇！

四・討論議題：

對於那些被稱之為失敗者的人，社會是否應給予關懷與協助，而並非在一旁訕笑？

常常我們面對光鮮亮眼的成功者，眼神盡是滿滿欽佩，但當面對那些成果不是如此甜美的人，我們是否該為他們加油，甚至了解他們不凡的逐夢過程後給予熱烈的掌聲？

勇於飛翔的徬徨少年

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：一年級

班 級：勤

科 別：

名 次：特優

作 者：李妍菽

書籍 ISBN：9789865671631

中文書名：德米安:徬徨少年時

原文書名：Demian: Die Geschichte von Emil Sinclairs Jugend

書籍作者：Hermann Hesse(赫曼·赫塞)

出版單位：漫遊者文化

出版年月：2015 年 09 月 08 日

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

赫塞是 20 世紀最偉大的文學家之一。一心想當詩人的少年赫塞，因為不平靜的內心糾葛，進入精神病院，後輟學在家。1946 年獲得諾貝爾文學獎。

本書主角辛克萊的家庭是光明與理想的代表，但他的世界卻因克羅默而充滿黑暗。這時候，另一個少年德米安出現並拯救了辛克萊，這象徵了分裂、衝突、二元共存。辛克萊最終明白，「覺醒的人只有一項義務：找到自我，固守自我，沿著自己的路向前走，不管它通向哪裡。」

二．內容摘錄：

1. 「人人都背負著誕生之時的殘餘，背負著來自原初世界的黏液和蛋殼，直到生命的終點。很多人都未能成人，只能繼續做青蛙、蜥蜴、螞蟻之輩。有些人上半身是人，下半身是魚。然而每個人都是自然向人投出的一擲。」 ----p.11

2. 「一隻鳥出生前，蛋就是牠的整個世界，牠得先毀壞了那個世界，才能成為一隻鳥。」 ----p.114

3. 「愛無須祈求，也無須索要。愛必須要有心中篤信的力量，這時，愛就不需要被吸引，而是主動吸引。」 ----p.183

三・我的觀點：

這本書簡單來說是在描述少年成長為大人必會遇到的煩惱及挫折，我覺得作者在這本書裡把世界一分為二，小說的第一章就是「兩個世界」，大人的世界及小孩的世界，抑或是光明的世界及黑暗的世界，我們這個年紀最難熬的就是，無法將自己歸屬於兩個世界的任何一邊，不知道自己到底該去哪。

故事一開始是辛克萊遭遇到克羅默的霸凌，因為這件事，讓辛克萊知道這個世界有善惡之分，也因此開啟了他對外在世界的認識，或準確來說是開啟了他認識真正自我的旅程。這一切在辛克萊遇到德米安後獲得了覺醒，這個覺醒就是知道如何去尋找自我。成長不是變成大人，而是認識自己。

善與惡，它們應該是共生的，也就是不只要信仰上帝，也要信仰魔鬼，就是將世界的一切都奉為神道，而不是只有它美好的那一面，因為那是虛偽的，人應該要創造出一個將魔鬼包容在內的上帝。人本來就不可能只有神聖純潔的部分，尤其當我們在探索自我、思考生命，意圖看見真實的自己的時候，一定會發現內心的混沌和黑暗，除非刻意遮掩和否認事實，繼續躲藏在虛構的世界中，否則一定會知道這個世界不總是那麼美麗。

其中令我印象深刻的地方還有夏娃夫人講的一句話，「人們必須找到自己的夢，這樣一來，這條路就會變得輕鬆許多。不過沒有一個夢可以永遠持續，每個夢都會被新的夢取代，我們不可以想要抓緊任何一個夢。」有夢很好，夢想賦予我們生存的意義。但是夢想並不是永恆的，必須要根據自己的成長用新的夢想繼續補足，這就是蛻變的過程。「貝緹麗采」一章提到辛克萊蛻變的過程，他墮落了一段時間，然後又在某個機緣下振作起來。幾乎每個人都會有這樣的經歷，這可以說是青春期的必經程序，看到這章的時候我感觸特別深，因為這跟現在的我一模一樣，常常會莫名其妙地陷入一個無法自拔的低落情緒，對未來感到毫無希望，但這就只是一種情緒，我們知道自己為什麼會有這種想法，所以也知道到底該如何從深淵的谷底把自己救起，一切的一切，其實都掌握在自己手中。辛克萊告訴自己：「每一個人只有一個才能——尋找到他自己的路。」也就是不隨波逐流，也許要付出代價，然而他與德米安都不願意拋棄翅膀，與眾人在路地上安全的行走，他們寧願跌跌撞撞，也要試著飛翔。

人生不必像個箭頭直直朝著目標衝刺，也不要像艘船一樣浮浮沉沉，不知要漂往哪個未知的目的地。要像是行走在蜿蜒的山路，穩穩地往上爬，每登上一階，高度就會有所改變；一面繞著彎，一面欣賞眼前從山腳下看不到的風景。

「覺醒的人只有一項義務：找到自我，固守自我，沿著自己的路向前走，不管它通向哪裡。」文中的每一段落，每一句話，都值得我們深思。人類文明走至今日依舊在戰火殺戮中喘息，當年的徬徨少年剛經歷第一次世界大戰，在療傷的過程中，某些東西毀滅了，但是某些東西也因此而誕生了。徬徨是好的，衝突是好的，悲傷或憤怒也都是好的，只有靜下心面對自己才有可能喚醒自覺的能力，只要我們能學著獨立思考，將如同辛克萊最終像隻鳥一樣掙脫出殼，成了一個可以堅持自我，看見自己內心深處的人，縱使以後依舊會發生讓他痛苦的事，但他已經可以不要任何慰藉，獨立自主，他知道去哪裡找到他要的答案，了解自我、固守自我，方能忠於自我！

四・討論議題：

你的年少時期是什麼樣子？當你徬徨時會怎麼處理？你也會像辛克萊一樣勇於去嘗試飛翔嗎？

中學生網站 107 學年度

全國高級中等學校

閱讀心得寫作比賽

1080315 期

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

大江大海 一九四九

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：二年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：特優

作 者：羅沛如

書籍 ISBN：9789863870371

中文書名：大江大海 一九四九

原文書名：大江大海 一九四九

書籍作者：龍應台

出版單位：印刻

出版年月：2015 年 07 月

版 次：初版五十七刷

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

龍應台出生於台灣高雄的漁村，曾經留美九年，居住於歐洲十三年，生活在香港九年。為台北首任文化部長及中華民國首任文化局長。書寫雜文、文化批評、小說、散文、紀實文學等多種作品，曾出版《野火集》、《親愛的安德烈》等暢銷著作。

二．內容摘錄：

一整排的冰用力扔手榴彈的時候，彷彿漫天撒下大批糖果，然後戰壕裡的林精武看見對面「整片凹地像油鍋一樣的爆炸」，可是海浪般一波又一波的人，一直湧上來，正對著發燙的砲口。(p.215)

「很難說，」他這麼回答：「操弄，就是把一個樹枝綁到一個特定的方向和位置，扭成某個形狀，但我相信人性像你們東方的竹子，是有韌性的，你一鬆綁，它就會彈回來。但是呢，如果你剛好被壓在最底層的話，那可是怎麼掙扎都出不來的。」(p.344)

三．我的觀點：

對於《大江大海 一九四九》我有一種特別的情感，不單單因為作者是我一向崇拜的龍應台女士，更因為我母親是大陸來臺灣的新住民，且這本書在出版之後造成的轟動和熱度，一路延續至今日我依然能感受到。

這其實是我第二次閱讀這本書，兩次閱讀之間僅僅間隔不到兩年，其中的體悟卻相差甚遠。第一次閱讀時或許真是年歲方輕，只覺得略顯壓抑而沈重，抱持著理解歷史的角度去看，卻感受不到傷疤刻畫在身上的痛。

後來見到太多人批評內容的真實性，認為這不該稱為歷史書，促使我得空後再次拿起書本來看，換了一個角度，卻讓我熱淚盈眶。這樣的作品確不應該稱為歷史書，從那些長者深邃的眼睛裡，望見了那一年斑駁的血淚，描繪出的是被塵封的記憶，是對於時代，最深沈的敬意。

看著書本中作者走訪當時的軍人和家屬的文字，我停下來看了一遍又一遍，原來我們今天踩著的這片土地，經歷過那樣的時代、那樣令人痛心不已的時代。書中有一段文字說那樣的年代，可能是十八歲時被送上一條船後，而後一生飄零。寥寥幾筆，卻讓我在看完書後的那個夜晚，腦海中不斷浮現這句話。對我而言，勾勒出的畫面或許僅僅是想像，對一九四九那一年的人而言，卻是一生的痛、是一頁永遠無法翻篇的歷史。

那年女人一走，離開淳安後便是六十年，她總心心念念著新安江乾淨的河水，再度歸來卻得在湖中尋找父親的墓，這是應美君女士，龍應台的母親；追火車的小孩最終隔了六十年才與妹妹相認，因為那輛火車當時頭也不回的開走了，帶走了母親，卻可能換來他年少安康，這是龍應揚先生；那雙沒機會縫完的草鞋是作者父親的，是龍槐生先生在十五歲那年，最後見到母親時唯一帶走的。

原來火車真的會一去不返，原來下了車、上了船，真的就是一生。

一九四九那年中華民國在臺灣落地為安，課本上只用幾句無關痛癢的客觀文字草草帶過，卻無提及那些顛沛流離、那些生離死別。也沒有人告訴我們，那年的歷史，是用多少人的生命填滿的，有多少人踏出家門後，在戰場上變成了淒涼荒骨。

戰爭是一把銳利的刀，切碎了無數平凡家庭，斬斷了數不盡的美好前程，只餘一道鮮血流成的河，和無處安放的悲傷。這樣的故事，卻在時代的洪流中，不斷被雨水沖刷，而後被世人遺忘。

我們身處在這樣安穩的世代，用的是多少難以平復的傷痕編織而來的？龍應台女士說：「正因為他們那一代承受了戰爭的重壓，忍下了離亂的內傷；正因為他們在跌倒流血的地方，重新低頭播種，我們這一代，得以在和平中，天真而開闊的長大。」一頁頁紀實的文字一次次震撼了我，在感到悲痛外也讓我深深感恩，感恩我出生的時代是如此和平而美好。也在文字中明白，小時候最喜歡聽外公講他父親當年打戰的故事，原來那年他肩上揹負的不只是子彈，而是如今我們的安穩幸福。

一九四九已結束，二〇一九的我們幸福正在熱烈上映中。

四．討論議題：

若是時光倒流，我們成了當年因為戰亂來到臺灣的軍人，離開故鄉卻在臺灣安生，該以何種身分自居和尋找認同？

歌劇魅影

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：二年級

班 級：勤

科 別：

名 次：甲等

作 者：曾敬中

書籍 ISBN：9573253755

中文書名：歌劇魅影

原文書名：Le Fantôme de l' Opéra

書籍作者：卡斯頓·勒胡

出版單位：遠流出版事業股份有限公司

出版年月：2004 年 12 月 01 日

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

卡斯頓·勒胡(1868-1927)，為法國記者、偵探小說家。原因父親期許修習法律，父親死後開始撰寫通俗小說，《黃色房間之謎》為成名作，可惜後期作品每下愈況。作品風格多變，擅長以奇幻詭密的內容創造恐怖氣氛，但不脫離現實，並於其中表現出人性。

二．內容摘錄：

我對她而言，只不過是隻願意隨時為她死的狗。可是，只要她喜歡，隨時都能跟那個年輕人結婚，因為她曾經為我哭泣。(P.461)

可憐不幸的艾瑞克！他不該怨歎、不該詛咒嗎？他所希求的，不過是成為普通的正常人！可是，他長得實在太醜陋了！如果他擁有的是一張普通的臉，也許他會隱藏自己的天分，也許他早已功成名就，成為備受敬重的大師，擁有一顆足以懷抱全世界的心！但是，他終究只能自閉於小小的地窖中。劇院之鬼當然應該怨歎！無論他犯下了多少罪行，我為他的亡魂禱告，相信上帝也一定會憐憫他！為何上帝要造出像他這麼醜陋的人呢？

戲劇之鬼當然應該感嘆！（P.477、478）

三・我的觀點：

作者對小說中角色的描寫，從他們在不同場景下的反應，每個人心中糾結的情緒，到他們對話中透露的個性，都使這些人物栩栩如生，讓他們活在讀者的心裡。而這當中，韓晤、克里斯汀和艾瑞克是最吸引人的。

韓晤是一位天真、癡情、有勇氣而且英俊的男子，他明知戀情不會有結果，卻還是像飛蛾撲火般投入愛情；他試圖保留理智，但還是被愛情的浪潮捲去，我們不難看出他的天真。身為一位血氣方剛的少年，他甚至不顧自身安危地去救人，從感性的角度看來，自然是勇敢熱血，不過從理性的角度看來，似乎有些莽撞，手無寸鐵地往自己不了解的地下衝，最後也沒什麼貢獻，幾乎是一個花瓶。

而克莉絲汀是一個純潔、信仰音樂的女高音，她被艾瑞克用小時候的傳說欺騙，在艾瑞克懇求她時，卻又憐憫他，開始猶豫是否要離去，讓她有未經世事的個性。她仰慕著他的聲音，卻對他只有恐懼和同情，這讓她內心五味雜陳，做決定時有些優柔寡斷。不過她還是做對了事，像在艾瑞克救人後，她沒有趁機逃跑，在他回來時，還用她的真心對待他，就算最後她還是選了韓晤，但此刻的舉動已非普通人能做到的，也許她終究看不穿外在的虛幻，不過這才是人性。

艾瑞克作為靈魂人物，他具有無數的才能，除了容貌之外，他幾乎無可挑剔，但也就是他的容貌，讓別人對他敬而遠之，扭曲了他的性格，才造成這悲劇。我們可以從最後的結局看到，即使他如此憤世嫉俗，甚至厭惡人類，但他最後覺悟，放走韓晤和克莉絲汀的舉動，表現他人性中的光明面，在我看來，他的本性並不壞，只是被環境和周圍的人厭惡後，他將自己的心跟面貌一起隱藏在面具之後，他需要的不過是一個人的愛，他想要的不過是一個正常人的生活。艾瑞克過不了情關，他為了克莉絲汀，不擇手段，不惜一切代價，因為這是他等了一生第一次出現的希望，第一次被愛的感覺，讓他以為他可以如他自己寫的《勝利的唐璜》，在漫長的不幸後，能以勝利的交響樂章作結，等他終於感受到愛，他明白愛不是接受，而是付出，於是他放他們走，為他感受的愛情，做一個最好的詮釋。

就算到現代，我們還是被外在蒙蔽，現在我們知道不該只看外在，但真正遇到時有多少人能夠接受？「可憐不幸的艾瑞克！他不該怨嘆、不該詛咒嗎？他所希求的，不過是成為普通的正常人！可是，他實在長得太醜陋了！如果他擁有的是一張普通的臉，也許他會隱藏自己的天分，也許他早就功成名就，成為備受敬重的大師，擁有一顆足以懷抱全世界的心！但是，他終究只能自閉於小小的地窖中。戲劇之鬼當然應該感嘆！為何上帝要造出像他這麼醜陋之人呢？」就像後記說的，我們也許會感嘆，也許會同情，但有多少人能夠接受呢？這就是人性吧。

四・討論議題：

現代人抱著內在比外在重要的觀念，但真的有多少人在判斷事情時不以貌取人？你找得出真實案例嗎？

「你的孩子不是你的孩子」

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：二年級

班 級：勤

科 別：

名 次：優等

作 者：饒孝梅

書籍 ISBN：9991070629011

中文書名：你的孩子不是你的孩子:被考試綁架的家庭故事 一位家教老師的見證

原文書名：你的孩子不是你的孩子:被考試綁架的家庭故事 一位家教老師的見證

書籍作者：吳曉樂

出版單位：英屬蓋曼群島商網路與書股份有限公司台灣分公司

出版年月：2018 年 8 月

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

吳曉樂的求學之路非常順遂，但成績太好，母親要她不要填外文系，但因讀法律讀得很辛苦就放棄了，後當了家教，在當家教的過程中得到靈感，寫成《你的孩子不是你的孩子》。本書以作者的視角講述她在當家教過程中發生的故事，大多數故事是真實的存在，書中敘述了九個不同孩子的故事及遭遇，故事中的父母都以不正確的方式教育孩子，使孩子無法自由飛翔，唯獨父母放手或是想通，孩子才能解脫，得到真正的解放。

二．內容摘錄：

p.100 沒有是非對錯，我們必須讓自己的每一天過得更舒適、更心安理得。我們必須讓自己不那麼害怕明天的降臨。

p.121 送兒女去念私校，與虛榮心無關。說穿了這對父母只是很害怕，害怕子女活得跟自己太像。

p.123 一件事，很多年之後我們再回頭看，說不定會有不一樣的想法。

p.162 父母的言行態度，隨時隨地都在影響小孩子的每一個動作；而父母本身，可能也深受上一代父母的言行態度所影響。

p.178 教育的存在，不是讓每個孩子都拿到很高的分數，教育是要讓每個孩子的天賦都能伸展到極限，並且尊重他最終的成果。

p.301 終究我們不是在演戲，這是人生。

三．我的觀點：

父母和孩子之間如果建立好溝通的橋樑通常事情並不會發展至太糟糕的地步，但是要是父母無法溝通或是過於束縛孩子，漸漸地再也沒有交集，孩子就此封閉自己，把最真實的自己藏起來，迎合父母，希望成為父母心中最好的樣子。

本書其中一個故事提到，一位母親長期使用不正確的方式教育孩子，當家教老師接到孩子的第一天就告訴老師只要孩子犯錯，打就對了，漸漸地打這項懲罰從原先的恐懼成變成了孩子心中的「常態」，這是非常糟糕的現象，經過老師長期觀察，發現孩子是因為害怕而做不好題目導致屢屢出錯，而非不會，他只是個被嚇壞的孩子。

在現實中也是如此，當孩子漸漸無法承受，就有可能會為了符合要求做出錯誤的決定，有些孩子則會為了自己而反抗，造成親子之間的裂縫，但是前面幾種情況還可以有所察覺，但還有一種是我最不樂見的情況，就是持續迎合把一切壓力都壓在自己身上，表面看似平常無事，但是其實內心早已殘破不堪。這些情況屢見不鮮，有多少孩子這麼活著，要是人生只剩迎合如同玩偶被操控，不管是誰都會迷茫、無助、受傷的，但是站在父母的角角度想，又有哪個父母不是為了自己的孩子，這是一種親情之間的掙扎，是一種人生的迷茫，就像本書的標題一樣「你的孩子不是你的孩子」，把自己的失敗，把自己理想中的人生強加於孩子，孩子是無法飛翔的。

父母和孩子是不同的個體，人生必須由孩子自己體會，你可以適時地指導孩子走向正確的方向，但是太過強硬或是硬是要把自己的經驗施加於孩子身上，有些時候只是增加親子之間的隔閡，並不會幫助到孩子，適當放手才是對孩子最好的。

站在不同角度更能看清事情的本質，而作者則是站在第三者的角度看，俗話說「當局者迷，旁觀者清」，第三者的視角能更加客觀的看出問題。作者願意把過去自己的故事和他看到的故事以這種方式分享給我們，等於是把自己最深處的痛重新翻出來省視，這類議題在過去是很少被拿出來討論的，還能把內容敘述的如此的溫和，不過於鋒利非常不容易，這類的書籍好看又有意義，讓我們更認真地看待這類事件，且更重視親子之間相處的關係。

我真心推薦每位父母都可以好好看過這本書，如果看完了發現自己有點像故事出現的父母，可以稍微思考一下自己在做的事情是否已經傷害了孩子，現在改正可能還來得及，別讓自己成為孩子人生中最大的絆腳石，親子之間關係是無法重新建立的，不管是愛還是傷痛都會格外的深刻，就算是一次的錯誤都有可能造成永遠無法抹滅的陰影，這類傷害是很難修復的，有時候回頭已經來不及了。願世上的每個父母都可以成為一個孩子的墊腳石，在不過於干涉的狀況下陪伴孩子成長。

四．討論議題：

- 1.為何有些父母無法理解孩子是獨立個體這件事？
- 2.如果你遇到有類似問題的孩子，你會怎麼做？

《巴黎小書店》

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：二年級

班 級：勤

科 別：

名 次：優等

作 者：畢延碩

書籍 ISBN：9789573332336

中文書名：巴黎小書店

原文書名：The Little Paris Bookshop

書籍作者：妮娜·葛歐格（Nina George）

出版單位：皇冠文化出版有限公司

出版年月：2016 年 6 月

版 次：初版一刷

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

1973 年生於德國 比勒費爾德 的女作家，自 1992 開始她的創作生涯，其職業甚多，包含作家、專欄作家及自由記者。她的創作多元，科幻類、驚悚類的小說，不只如此，她更以 安·威斯特 為筆名創作情色小說，獲稱德語系最傑出的情色小說家。

《巴黎小書店》為其最受歡迎代表作，蟬聯德國《明鏡週刊》暢銷排行榜多週。

二．內容摘錄：

我們大家都保存時間，我們保存離開身邊的人的舊模樣。在我們的肌膚底下，在皺紋、經驗和笑聲底下，我們也保留自己的舊模樣。在表面之下，我們是舊時的自己——舊時的孩子，舊時的戀人，舊時的女兒。P.132

習慣是自負又陰險的女神，不許任何攪亂祂的規則。祂壓抑一個又一個的渴望；旅行的渴望，更好的工作 or 新戀情的渴望。祂攔阻我們按照喜好過日子，因為習慣會妨礙我們詢問自己是否依舊享受我們在做的事。P.192

三．我的觀點：

面對無助的未來且沉淪於過往幻想的美好，大概同於施打麻醉藥一

般。當人處在如此情況，多半是行屍走肉、靈魂出竅的狀態，不論是心靈多堅強的人，都很難不被感情擊潰，更何況是一名首次如此深入感情的人。身為他人的情夫長達多年，享受肉體的樂趣，然而突然地消失，沒有來電、沒有消息、沒有原因，如同一顆爛蘋果，被棄置、被遺忘，儘管有留下一封信解釋，那時的心情也難以接受。

面對無助的心情，若是我會選擇出遊踏青，重新檢視自己，而主角與我同符合契，他與愛船行越巴黎、法國，做為一名書籍治療師，卻找不到自己病症的良藥，只好行遍各地尋找治療的方法；對我而言，最好的治療方法，就是面對事實，而主角經歷百轉千折，終於願意去面對心中的挫折與傷痛，聽從信的內容，回到戀人的家鄉，與他的丈夫見面，然後見她僅剩的墳墓，最後了解她的心情並諒解她為何沒有原因就離去；若是我，肯定難以接受一切，就如同許多青少年的初戀一般，認為一定要走到最後才是真愛，在分手時以淚洗面，卻在分手後過著不再往來的生活，所以有時必須將過去的事放下，認真面對現實的生活，而不該沉溺於過往的美好光景，因為一切都是過往雲煙。當然地，最後主角找到了真愛，也釋懷了，在人生中途開啟了新的旅程，或許被評為不道德，不顧過往舊恩情，但是就我看來，過去已成事實，人不該孤寂一輩子，能去探索快樂，放下回憶使之不再侵蝕，不僅是心理上的解脫，也讓生理上不再頹廢。

此書不只有感情的片段，還有對於風景及人情的精細描述，而作者又身為情色小說作家，更增添了此書中的每個情愛片段，使身為讀者的我歷歷在目，色而不淫穢，完全嶄露每位角色的情緒及人際交往，像是在舞池時遇到年輕女子——貓女，先以外表的描寫，年輕、苗條、輕盈的女子，再以尚未起舞時的感受，她的強烈慾望，且強大的氣勢，述說著狂野而放蕩不羈的心，再以跳舞時的感受，以種種觸覺及視覺的描寫開始敘述一個人，之後再用對話，帶出一個人的真實想法及性格，層層遞出，如同千層派一般，原本認為如此，之後卻可能相反或相似，就像是吃富有內陷的糖果，拉開了想像與實際，也讓讀者願意更深入去了解每件事、每個人。

而描寫每位人物的方法，循序漸進的故事主軸，一層一層展開，體驗緩緩而來的驚喜；而對於愛情的先抑後揚，更推出一種轉折，或許書中主角陰晴不定，且懦弱又膽小的逃避想法，讓我相當不以為然，但是此一筆法，更增添了讀者的趣味。

此書讓我享受的部分，不只是人情愛戀，還有它的世界觀，從法國北部到蔚藍海岸一帶，每座城市、鄉鎮，如果沒有良好的地理知識，又缺乏地圖，是很難理解主角行跡至何處，隆河、亞維儂、土倫，這些運河、城市的名稱，讓我知道那旅程的精采，從城市到鄉村，從平原到丘陵，從山丘到海岸，景色隨地點變化，彷彿真實走過了巴黎、薩那里。

最後，此書告訴我最重要的是勇氣與決心，面對過去滿目瘡痍的生活，沒有勇氣，就無法踏入解決的道路。

四．討論議題：

是否面對情感，就會走入絕境？

我並不完全同意，畢竟每個人對於感情的重視不同，如果情感真的那麼重要，那情人之間便無法分開了。

不敢面對挫折，就是懦弱？

並非如此，當人認為時機不對，心中的勇氣尚未充足，只會覺得沒把握，人不打沒勝算的仗，一切都要有充足的準備，不論是考試、工作或感情。

想把餘生的溫柔都給你

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：二年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：優等

作 者：易子榆

書籍 ISBN：978-957-8787

中文書名：想把餘生的溫柔都給你

原文書名：想把餘生的溫柔都給你

書籍作者：不朽

出版單位：悅知文化

出版年月：2018年8月

版 次：初版十刷

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

90後香港女生，2018從台灣師範大學國文系畢業，2015年在Instagram上發表自己的創作。「如果有甚麼東西可以留下，那麼我相信這些細碎的文字將會綻出不朽的花。」

從出生的那一刻，我們就帶著原生的溫柔來到這世上，歷經世事，殘缺也完好。經歷青春、旅程、愛人、失去、時間，過程中難免與重要的人走失，即使不捨也必須放下，才能有空間填滿新的故事。

二．內容摘錄：

青春從指縫間流竄逃走，我從未想過，那些我從未珍惜的時間，是往後再多的日子也拚湊不回的失落沙洲。原來，我們總是忘記得太多，而銘記的太少。--P15

也許青春就是一首後知後覺的詩。你永遠覺得還有時間，還有漫長的路程，一旦回頭看，你發現，原來錯過了那麼多，原來太多的遺憾發生。--P50

漫長的青春裡，誰都不可避免地成長，誰都沒有選擇，沒有辦法可以決定把青春留住，任誰都迫不得已地長成大人的模樣。--P55

你以為餘生還長，於是你拼命長大；你以為歲月緩慢，所以你渴望變遷；你以為時間善良，於是你理所當然。你總是以為時間很多，但他們其實在無聲無息之中，以你成長的同等速度，飛快地老去。--P221

三・我的觀點：

三十篇全新創作的散文及小說，不朽用簡單的文字，輕輕訴說著我們在人生路上所遇到的事情，即使跌跌撞撞、滿布傷痕，也要帶著淚水走完，慢慢再把這些難過、不捨的心情，放在回憶裡，一起變老。一輩子是如此的短暫，像是稍縱即逝的流星，一不注意就殞落在某個空間，乏人問津；生命是如此的殘忍，卻也不失美好。

青春、旅程、愛人、失去、時間，平平淡淡的幾個字，卻道出了我們的一生，人生中總會遇到某些事、某些人，在最好的年華、最落魄時光，那些陪你度過的、狠狠傷害你的，終究會成為人生的一部分，留與往後的日子慢慢品嚐與回憶。

「原來我們走過最長的一段路，是孤獨」不朽在十八歲時，離開了熟悉的環境，離開了以前的自己，她知道，每個人都有一段路是要自己走完的，所以她總是跟人們說，不要來送她，只要在回來時，去接她。

第二次到韓國，陌生的國度、陌生的語言、陌生的人們，走在擁擠的人群裡，依舊孤獨；住在繁華的都市中，依舊寒冷，在那一段時間，她厭惡一個人、厭惡孤獨，但她知道，只有自己能習慣，只有自己能戰勝孤獨。

憶起高一去菲律賓做國際志工時，不熟悉的國度、不熟悉的生活，和爸爸、媽媽在機場道別，雖然不捨也要堅持下去，畢竟是自己的選擇。每當暗夜降臨，寂寞便隨之而來，孤獨像一匹狼，慢慢啃蝕著我的心，但隔天，大自然依舊規律運作，太陽仍然冉冉升起，人們依舊生活，於是我開始學著和寂寞相處。

慢慢地，三天、五天、十天過去了，旅程也畫下了句點。在這趟旅程中，日子不長，不像不朽離家那麼久，但我也深深瞭解到，人只有經歷了些什麼，才能成為一個更成熟的人，就像有寂寞的日子相伴，才能懂得珍惜陪伴，最長的一段旅程，最終只會剩下自己。

「所謂青春，就是一場迫不得已的成長」什麼時候開始，我們隱藏了真實的自己，變得世故圓滑，又是什麼時候，連笑容都變得虛情假意，在青春裡，不要太急著長大，因為青春只有一次，而且不能重來；「也許旅途的定義就是一邊錯過一邊拾獲」，看似失去了什麼，回過頭來，發現獲得的更多。

不要太在乎我們失去的，因為獲得比失去更重要；「我們都不是最好的人，卻是彼此之間剛剛好的人」在愛情裡不需要追求完美，找個適合自己的就是完美，我們也不需要計畫相遇，因為最好的都是不期而遇；「餘生那麼長，我們要學著善待陪我們走過一輩子的自己」我們要記得，真正能陪我們走到終點的人，只會是自己，所以要好好善待生命，度過餘生。

不朽寫下的這本書不只是感受，更多的是紀錄，記錄生活當中的美好與缺陷，於是我們在這本書中也能發現自己的身影，逐漸地，和作者也更貼近。每一篇故事都是一個人的人生，或許是自己，抑或是周遭的人，時光不失美好，你我莫負星辰，餘生還那麼長，足夠讓我們放開現在握緊的雙手，足夠讓我們細細品味悲歡離合，希望在餘生中，多多指教……。

四・討論議題：

你願不願意來一場沒有盡頭的旅程？

在你的人生中，有沒有一場旅程，名為孤獨？

愛究竟是甚麼？

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：一年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：甲等

作 者：李妍萱

書籍 ISBN：9575708350

中文書名：愛德華的奇妙之旅

原文書名：The Miraculous Journey of Edward Tulane

書籍作者：凱特·卡密歐

出版單位：臺灣東方

出版年月：2006 年 12 月 07 日

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

本書作者凱特·狄卡密歐是位具有一顆純真溫柔的心，有著細膩筆法的美國兒童文學作家。她筆下的每一個角色皆真實、自然並讓讀者擁有栩栩如生的畫面感。《愛德華的奇妙之旅》講述著一個外表精緻但卻不懂什麼是愛的陶瓷兔娃娃——愛德華在一次意外中被迫離開小主人，踏上一段尋找愛的旅程。故事隨著愛德華不斷的流浪到異鄉，換了一個又一個性格迥異的主人也使它漸漸清楚明白自己心中到底渴望什麼，以及了解到究竟甚麼是愛。

二．內容摘錄：

1. 「如果沒有愛，故事怎麼會有幸福快樂的結局呢？」(p.34)
2. 「眼睜睜地看著你所愛的人在你的面前死去卻毫無辦法是件可怕的事——最壞不過的事。」(p.69)
3. 「那隻小兔子想知道這是否就是愛。」(p.86)
4. 「如果你一點也不想愛人和被愛，你的生命旅程就毫無意義。」(p.189)
5. 「打開你的心門，」她溫柔的說，「一定會有有人來帶你走的，可是你必須先打開自己的心門。」(p.192)

三・我的觀點：

什麼是「愛」？從小到大身邊的長輩們總說我非常幸福，能在一個充滿愛的環境下成長，我總是對這樣的對話習以為常，卻從沒深思過究竟什麼是「愛」？

父母對子女無怨無悔的愛、男人和女人之間濃情密意的愛、兄弟姊妹之間的手足之愛，這些都是「愛」的一種，也是世人說到「愛」時最容易聯想到的各種關係。

在現代，人們常常把「愛」輕易地掛在嘴上，但我想「愛」不僅僅是一個用來代表情感的單字，而是一種真實的感受，它不像其他字一樣擁有既定而不可改變的意義，它是因人而異的，隨著每個人對事物感受的不同也產生了各式各樣的「愛」，而人對於「愛」的感受也會隨著不同對象擁有不同的變化。

書中的一個老娃娃曾經對主角愛德華說過：「如果你一點也不想愛人和被愛，你的生命旅程就毫無意義。」由此可知「愛」在我們漫長人生道路上扮演著不可或缺的重要角色，缺少了「愛」，人的一生將毫無意義。在本書中，雖然主角愛德華擁有精緻的外表、華美的衣裳而得到小主人的喜愛，但諷刺的是，即便它獨享了小主人滿滿的愛但卻不懂得「愛」到底是甚麼。

這就好比一個擁有一切、想要甚麼就有甚麼的大富豪卻無法用金錢買真正的「愛」一樣，這樣的人即便它擁有豐裕的物資生活但卻仍然不能填滿心靈上的匱乏及孤獨。但現實生活中真正能做到全心全意地去愛一個人甚至是愛自己的又有多少人呢？人們總是認為所謂的「愛」不過就是隨便一句「我愛你。」就能表達的，但我卻認為那樣的「愛」是虛假的，甚至玷汙了「愛」的本質。其實，只要你抱著最真誠的態度說出心中最真實的情感，我相信一定可以完全的將「愛」傳遞給他人，使人感受到你的真心。

雖然愛人是一門大學問，但接受別人的「愛」卻是件不容易的事。現代社會比以前缺少人情味，許多人無法與他人用真誠的心溝通，同時缺乏自信，認為自己的存在沒有價值而且不值得被愛。因為這消極的想法，大多數人最終選擇將自己的心門緊閉，不讓希望的光進入生命照耀陰暗的角落。缺少勇氣、害怕受傷使人們將愛推得越來越遠，最後甚至忘了「愛」的感覺是甚麼。

其實，每個人都是值得被愛的，如果願意鼓起勇氣，那怕微光之「愛」也足以使人敞開心扉，重新體會被愛的感覺是多麼美妙。就像書中的老娃娃所說的一樣，一定會有人願意為你付出他的「愛」，可是首先你必須先敞開自己的心門。

「愛」是什麼？許多人窮盡一生的時間去追尋正解，但卻都是一知半解，其實：「愛」，就是人心中最真實的情感，能讓人擁有滿滿的幸福感，即使在冷冽寒冬也能感覺無限的溫暖，那種「愛」足以暖化所有的冷漠，為世界帶來希望。

現在就鼓起勇氣表達為世界帶來希望的「愛」吧！

四・討論議題：

如果你是書中的主角愛德華，在經歷重重挫折與考驗後你仍願意相信愛嗎？為什麼？

發現最真實的你

學校名稱：私立大華高中
年 級：一年級
班 級：忠
科 別：
名 次：甲等
作 者：李妍菽
書籍 ISBN：9789864892662
中文書名：人間失格
原文書名：
書籍作者：太宰治
出版單位：漫遊者文化
出版年月：2018 年 05 月 08 日
版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

本名津島修治，他四次自殺未遂，最後於三十九歲和情婦投水自盡。在他的作品中，《人間失格》被視為代表作，引起無數年輕人共鳴，更堪稱是日本戰後文學頂尖作品。

本書主角以作者為原型寫了自己身為大家族中的一份子，凡事都得照規矩，違背他人期待就會招來責難。葉藏從小就對人懷抱極深的恐懼，為了掩飾，用丑角包裝自己，但心裡又責備自己滿口謊言。後來他酗酒、參加「非法」左翼團體、企圖自殺，生命經歷充滿負面思想。

二．內容摘錄：

「那是我對人類最後的求愛。儘管我對人類極度恐懼，但始終還是無法對人死心斷念，於是我藉著搞笑這條細線，與人類繫在一起。」----p.19

「早晨，我睜眼醒來翻身下床，又變成了原來那個淺薄無知、善於偽裝的滑稽角色。膽小鬼連幸福都會懼怕，碰到棉花都會受傷，有時也會被幸福所傷。趁着還沒有受傷，我想就這樣趕快分道揚鑣。我又放出了慣用的逗笑煙幕彈。」----p.68

「我的不幸，恰恰在於我缺乏拒絕的能力。我害怕一旦拒絕別人，便會在彼此心裏留下永遠無法癒合的裂痕。」----p.145

三．我的觀點：

當初看到這本書的時候，早已做好心理準備，這不是一本看了會有好

心情的書，它的內容太過沉重、負面。封面除了書名外，就只有短短的一句話「生而為人，我很抱歉。」所謂「人間失格」即「失去做為一個人的資格」，這本書可以算是作者的自傳，那究竟是甚麼樣的人生，可以讓作者絕望到如此地步？

「這世上每個人的說話方式都如此拐彎抹角、閃爍其詞，如此不負責任、如此微妙複雜。他們總是徒勞無功地嚴加防範，無時無刻不費盡心機，這讓我困惑不解，最終只得隨波逐流，用搞笑的辦法蒙混過關，抑或默默領首，任憑對方行事，採取敗北者的消極態度。」

主角葉藏雖然被旁人說是幸福的人，但他自己卻覺得像活在地獄一般，他認為說自己幸福的那些人，遠比自己安樂許多。他總是深怕自己會被周遭的人討厭，因而終日活在不安與恐怖的侵擾下。在這種狀況下，他想到扮小丑逃離現實人生。扮小丑是他獲取別人垂愛的辦法，只要能吸引人，其他人便不會討厭「葉藏」。只有在讓大家開心時，「葉藏」才會覺得自己是安全的。

為了討別人的歡心，「葉藏」拋棄自己本身的人格，選擇戴上面具在眾人面前扮演小丑，也許這種人讓人覺得很沒有自尊心，也許有人無法理解他的行為，但是如果仔細思考，難道我們不是這樣過每天的生活嗎？

上班族對待上司講話時總是小心翼翼、學生跟同學相處時喜歡開玩笑來維持快樂的氣氛，從另一個層面而言，那也不是最真實的自己。因為擔心被討厭，進而可能被開除、排擠，為了這些後果所做的一切都是保護自己的下意識反應。

我們總是在意別人對自己的評價，變得比真誠面對自我本心還重要，從社會學者顧里的「鏡中自我」理論來看，我們是透過別人的反應和評價，來形塑自我本身的形象。一開始我們想像他人如何認識自己，同時，亦想像他人如何評價自己。接著，對這兩種想像的形象，我們產生自我的驕傲、屈辱之類的感情。但是「葉藏」在意別人眼光已經到了喪失自我的地步，就是因為這樣，他長大之後才會酗酒、沉溺女色，藉此來麻痺自己，不想面對事實，不敢接受這個世界，他已經完全的迷失了自我。陳腐的社會、虛偽的人類，現在這個世界的一切，也可以說是讓「葉藏」變得落魄、墮落的兇手，「葉藏」也曾厭惡頹廢的自己，但卻不知道該如何繼續在這個汙穢的世界生存下去，他討厭虛偽的自己，但又不得不這麼做，因為感到害怕，所以墮落。

在整篇故事中，除了以「完全不需要的需求」來反諷為了生存而工作或做其他事情的一般人之外，主角從頭到尾都認為「生活在人類世界裡，是如同於在地獄一般，令人厭惡而恐懼的」。現在的社會，各種偷搶拐騙層出不窮，天災和人禍接踵而來，的確可以說是煉獄。有時候看起來的幸福人生，背後卻藏著驚悚的內幕和欺瞞。

這部作品在讓人感受到極為負面的言詞以及情緒等等之外，也讓人反思，我們真的生活在地獄當中嗎？那我們又能夠做什麼呢？雖然惡的事物不會從世界上消失，每個人可能都得靠一部分的欺騙活下去，但我們還是要積極面對生命，迎向燦爛的驕陽。

作者太宰治的一生雖然不幸福，但他並不是以縹緲虛無的態度面對人生，他所遭遇、所害怕的種種也許我們都會有不同形式的經歷，他只是用了一種我們不會採用的態度去感受那一切生命的魔考，在那沉重的負面背後，作者其實有更深的正面訊息想啟發我們，引領我們更積極面對自我的生命課題……。

四．討論議題：

如果你也像葉藏一樣身在一個富有的大家庭，你會和他一樣虛偽的做自己嗎？

《馭風男孩》

學校名稱：私立大華高中

年 級：一年級

班 級：忠

科 別：

名 次：甲等

作 者：吳采容

書籍 ISBN：9789862164884

中文書名：馭風男孩

原文書名：The Boy Who Harnessed the Wind

書籍作者：William Kamkwamba

出版單位：天下文化

出版年月：2012年02月26日

版 次：初版

一．圖書作者與內容簡介：

小男孩威廉在馬拉威過著困頓的生活，然而因為一場大旱，更陷入嚴重的困境，因此飢餓是家常便飯，填飽肚子變成奢望，如此民不聊生的生活，使他輟學。但他並沒有因此放棄對學習的熱愛，空閒時，威廉就會到圖書館借書來自修，某日，他無意間發現了一本書—《利用能源》，這描寫能源強大力量的書，打開了他的眼界。於是有個夢想在威廉的心中萌芽，他要用源源不斷的風來發電，點亮家鄉與自己的未來

二．內容摘錄：

1.一股強風吹襲我的身體，塔架晃動了一下，我一個不穩，連忙伸出胳膊圈住橫檔，頭部後方的葉片這時像高速旋轉的螺旋槳。我把燈炮拿在胸前，等待奇蹟發生。燈泡閃爍了一次，首先只是一剎那的微光，接著閃出一道閃亮絢麗的光芒，我的心臟差點爆破。「看，」有人叫到：「他製造了光！」—p.250

2.非洲人每天都把有限的資源靈活運用。他們發揮創意，克服生活在非洲的挑戰。世界視為廢物的東西，非洲拿來資源回收；世界視為垃圾的物品，非洲從中找到新生命。—p.326

3.不要只因為困難就心灰意冷、宣告放棄。不管你想做什麼，只要全心去做，夢想就能成真。—p.334

三・我的觀點：

我未能了解真正的「苦」為何？在資源豐富環境下成長的我，通過這本書的洗禮，越過重重山脊讓我認識並了解「苦」的真正含意，更意外地讓我知曉一位在非洲嚴酷環境下點亮自己人生的「偉人」。

穀物堆積如山的景象，在主角威廉·坎寬巴(作者)的世界裡是無法想像的，起床睜眼看見伴隨著陽光的不是希望，而是家人的擔憂，每天都要為下一餐煩惱。因此威廉十四歲那年因饑荒而輟學，甚至餓得只剩皮包骨，死亡隨時與之相伴。

在威廉的小世界——馬斯塔拉村中，赤熱且乾裂的黃土路上，因飢荒出現一群群的飢民，隨處可見骨瘦如柴的孩子在媽媽的懷裡大哭，年長者在破爛的木屋裡喘息、等死。從這些文字當中，我彷彿親身經歷了這些「饑苦」，這場天災光是「看」，就讓人感到不寒而慄，而這些苦，正是僅僅十四歲的威廉要面對的一切。

熱愛追求新知的威廉，因饑荒時所欠下的債務導致他無法復學，但這並沒有澆熄他對學習和實驗的熱忱，他因修理一臺故障的收音機，發現了其中的興趣，於是到圖書館借了《利用能源》這本書，憑著他好學的精神與圖書館中豐富的資源，有效的利用週遭的資源，一點一滴不斷地努力嘗試。

中國作家丁玲曾說：「人，只要有一種信念，有所追求，什麼艱苦都能忍受，什麼環境也都能適應。」不畏艱難的威廉，克服了環境、經濟上的困境與求學的阻礙，不在意旁人的嘲笑諷刺，相信自己可以成功，他曾說過：「相信自己，無論發生什麼事，都不要放棄」，雖然經歷多次失敗，最後終於用意志創造出屬於自己的一個光明奇蹟——風車，他利用風車所產生的電力，解決了家中的照明問題，也為自己人生道路點上璀璨燈火。

威廉奮力不懈的精神，令人敬佩。他使得原本民不聊生，連能否活到明天都是個謎的村莊，因為他的發明而改變了。然而，如今社會上不乏浪費資源的人，在看過這段經歷後，更讓我有刻骨銘心的體悟：「資源是人尋找並使用的；垃圾則是人未用完的資源卻被丟棄的。」我認為其實資源跟垃圾在本質上是相同的，差異只取決於利用的人們！

威廉的人生觸動我心，書中提到威廉受邀到Ted演講，我也上網聆聽了他十九歲到三十歲的四場演講影片，從他的演說內容中，可以看出他因年齡的增長而有所轉變，從英文的進步到口說內容，都看出了威廉他仍然繼續為自己的人生開闢新的道路，而我最難忘的，則是他給觀眾的這句話：「想成功，就要放手一試」，我最敬佩的是他不畏艱苦完成自己的夢想。

夢想不是隨便說說就能達成的，威廉立志要改變國家，他用了行動去實踐，也做到了。每個人都有過夢想，雖未必都能實現，但重要的是過程，如果威廉因為眾人嘲笑的言語、眼光，而放棄了，那夢想就更遙不可及了。所以，夢想是人生最大的財富，一旦立定夢想，便要懂得逐夢踏實，失敗了也別拘泥於過去，只要勇往直前，相信成功會在不遠處等著我們。

「人因夢想而偉大」，威廉成了這句話的最佳代言人……。

四・討論議題：

如何能夠在平凡中尋找不凡之處？

讀書心得



優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

超右腦革命

撰寫人：一年仁班 施宇恩

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作者：七田真

出版社：中國生產力中心

內容大意：

這本書是由七田真所寫的，書中主要是在介紹右腦和左腦的不同，書中也有舉例一些事件，還有如何提升自己的記憶力，以及敘說頭腦的腦部機制和奧秘，最後也有寫到如何培育人才。

心得感想：

看完這本書後，我覺得這本書帶給我最大的好處就是如何開發右腦，這本書有寫到，以一般人來說，如果是用左腦來記事情，很快就會忘得一乾二淨，但是用右腦來記的話，可能永遠都不會忘記。假設我現在很想讓自己的英文變得好，就必須記得很多單字而且不會忘記，那麼要如何做呢？

首先，我要在很短的時間內，聽完將近一千個單字，並且一天要聽個兩到三次，這樣的方式，就是使用到右腦來記憶。另外，開發右腦的好處還有，看一本長篇大論的書，不用花一個小時，就可以讀完，並且能了解書中的內容，這種閱讀方式稱為「速讀」。雖然很快就讀完，但是右腦卻不斷浮現出書中的內容，還有，如果是用右腦讀書的人，一分鐘大約可以讀將近十萬個字，但是用左腦讀書的人，一分鐘卻只能讀四百個字左右，這就凸顯出右腦和左腦的大不同。所以我現在開始要多多訓練、使用右腦，盡量用右腦去記事情，這樣記得的事情才不會忘記，而且讀書也會比較輕鬆一點。

醫人治世

撰寫人：一年仁班 梁芸申

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作者：王逸群

出版社：國家人權博物館籌備處

內容大意：

50年代白色恐怖時期，醫師受難人數眾多。

他們經歷日治、二戰結束、二二八事件等歷史轉折，憑著一介醫師的醫人治世熱誠，在醫院診間、教學課堂、或醫療資源貧瘠的鄉村推廣現代醫學和公共衛生，透過公共參與，為時局紛沓的台灣尋找光明的出路，不料卻因為白色恐怖打壓，許多醫師遭莫名逮捕，從基隆醫院、台大醫院、原住民部落衛生所、到國防醫學院都陷入風暴核心，人人自危，有的醫師更不幸斷送寶貴性命，造成家屬和社會的巨大創傷，因此寫了這本書追憶那些因政府的腐敗而斷送青春的醫師。

心得感想：

小時候因為不懂事，一直以為民主、選舉是每個國家都有的。確實，大多數國家都有這些，可是並不是一開始就有，那都是先人用一顆顆的人頭、一大片的鮮血換來的。生在如此幸福、民主、公平社會的我們，很難想像那個血腥的時代，一不小心講錯話，輕則被請去監獄喝咖啡，重則直接向世界說再見。

這本書是在今年的書展買的。我漫不經心的逛，在桌上無意間瞥到這本書，順手翻了一下。對歷史很有興趣的我，一看到白色恐怖四字，非常的興奮。回到家後，馬上翻閱。

我一邊哭，一邊想著：現在如此幸福的社會，都是由他們的鮮血組成的？他們犧牲自己寶貴的生命，只為了給後輩一個美好的未來？想著想著，不覺汗顏。

現代人只知道，228 放假，可是根本不知道為甚麼會放假？他們不知道，這天是多麼沉重的一天！歷史可以原諒，但不能被遺忘。我想，台灣的歷史要讓身為台灣人的我們知道，所以，我認為我們應該 228 當天做一些比較有意義的事，例如：回顧歷史，提醒自己不能再重蹈覆轍，並學習感恩、知足。另外，應該要還那些先民清白。遭汙名化入罪仍未平反的博尤·特士庫(杜孝生)醫師(1922~2001)逝世至今 18 年，還未獲得平反與賠償，希望明年可以在新聞上看到關於替先民雪冤的報導，更期望台灣人能好好記住這一天，不要讓歷史重演。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

籃球火

撰寫人：一年仁班 周乾元

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作者：劉蕊瑄

出版社：台灣角川洲

內容大意：

主角東方翔是個從小被父親嚴格訓練的籃球員，成為球場不敗的戰神，但在大學時期轉到一間數十年來從來沒有培養一個像樣球隊的霹靂大學，遇見熱愛籃球的元大鷹，並且成為朋友。在一次街頭籃球賽遇見了小時候的玩伴阿福，他們小時候是最好的球友，卻因為一次意外，阿福腳斷了，且誤以為是東方翔拋棄了他。十五年後，再次遇見，阿福和東方翔卻不再是朋友，而是充滿怨恨的敵手。當兩個人在一場球賽中，東方翔發現，阿福打的是暴力街籃，常常害許多人在球場上受重傷，神奇的是，阿福裝著義肢，卻可以承受各種衝撞，但在教練以及元大鷹的加油下，東方翔帶領球隊，打敗了阿福的球隊，贏得了冠軍。

心得感想：

這本書告訴我，同儕和朋友，是成長最好的陪伴者和傾聽者。就像東方翔，原本要放棄籃球，卻遇見熱愛籃球愛到即使被家人阻止也要打球的元大鷹，而重新燃起了深藏已久的籃球魂，並且練起無人能阻止的灌籃——「亢龍無悔旋風式灌籃」。但也在小時候無力拯救玩伴，卻害阿福誤以為被拋棄，進而產生怨恨，讓東方翔非常後悔。這告訴我，不要在事情還沒搞清楚之前擅自下評論，因為有可能讓自己失去一個很重要的朋友。

東方翔後來憑藉毅，帶領球隊戰勝，這告訴我，不管前方的高牆或困難有多艱辛，只要不放棄，一切都有可能。書中的教練，是個善良、聰明、熱心的人，在比賽以及訓練期間不斷鼓勵和安慰球員，時常幫球員包紮傷口、指揮戰術，完完全全盡了教練的本分，因此，球員在感動之餘更是拼了命，試圖以行動證明一切。這本書給予酷愛籃球的我再度點燃熱情，希望對你也是。

花開時節

撰 寫 人：一年義班 溫珮絜

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作 者：楊双子

出 版 社：奇異果文創事業股份有限公司

內容大意：

這本書是在敘述一個女大學生因為失去了阿嬤而鬱鬱寡歡，卻在一個意外之下，穿越到了台灣的日治時代，靈魂寄身在一個七歲的小女孩身上。這個小女孩本名楊雪泥，人稱「雪子」，是楊家知如堂的厝千金。

故事內容是在說一個大家族如何透過女性的力量，堅毅不屈地走下去。

心得感想：

我很佩服故事中的楊雪泥，她其實是從現代穿越到日本時代的女子。一個現代女性穿越到了過去，能否改變世界？突如其來的轉變，帶給她自身極大的困惑，「我為何而來？又要往哪裡去？」直到遇見小早，帶給了她莫大的鼓勵。

書中最令我印象深刻的就是有關過去女性權力的敘述。我們早已習慣了現代的性別平等，男女有著相同的權利和待遇，是個人人生而平等的世代。殊不知現代女性能享有與男性相同的權利，其實是過去多少女性用血汗和淚水才換來的。在以往的年代，女人要比男人付出得更多，才能勉強達到相同的地步，這叫人怎麼甘願呢？至今，世界上仍有許多國家的女性仍遭受到不平等的待遇，甚至因為抗爭而失去性命。身為台灣的女性，我們應該要心存感激，感謝我們生在這個性別平等的國家，可以擁有人人平等的權利。

這本書中能讓我們學習和效仿的人物就是主角——雪子，他行事果斷，個性堅強、不服輸，即使活在困境裡，仍然不放棄，在逆境中做出抉擇和犧牲，越挫越勇，從不懂事的小女孩，蛻變成堅強、勇敢的女性。面對這個不公平的時代，他沒有選擇逃避，反而鼓起勇氣、勤奮向上，為自己和楊家 知如堂的未來而努力，成為楊家的支柱。

作者用細膩的筆法刻畫出每一個人物鮮明的個性和行事作風，故事裡的每一段情節，作者都將人物的七情六慾、喜怒哀樂描寫得恰到好處。作者文筆流暢，字字珠璣，讓人百讀不厭，真是一本耐人尋味的小說。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

狼爸的愛與棍棒

撰寫人：一年義班 趙卿呈

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作者：蕭百佑

出版社：華夏出版社

內容大意：

一位父親用「非主流」的方式來教育子女，要求子女熟背四書五經、三字經，做錯事就要打，且不可反抗，越是反抗，打得越多……等等。這本書的主題緊緊地纏繞在「狼爸的管教哲學」上，例如：一般父母把滿足孩子的予取予求當作愛，但是狼爸說：「我的嚴格教育看似『無愛』，事實上蘊藏深刻的『大愛』。」；一般父母崇尚西方教育，但狼爸卻說：「我堅信，國學就是根本。」這樣不主流的方式卻造就出了「一門三北大」的奇蹟！

心得感想：

「民主」原指主權在民的政治制度，但是狼爸望文生義，而有了小孩是「民」，大人是「主」的新解。除了提出「民主」新解，還自創國中以後少打，但在小學前要毒打等特殊打法。堅持孩子不打不成器，自豪把小孩一路打進北大，還說「這不是無情，而是大愛」。有些教育學者卻斷章取義書中所提到的打孩子，認為這會使孩子心靈創傷，他覺得十分可惜，他認為打孩子只是一種教育的手段，絕不是發洩脾氣。

在書中有提到，爸爸被公司裁員，在沒有經濟來源的情況下，不惜賣房賣車，只為了給四位子女上最好的學校。我覺得這位爸爸十分的偉大，是一位「慈父」；當兒子因打球而沒有成績下降時，要求他寫檢討書並以藤條伺候，是一位「嚴父」。這一些行為都是為了孩子好，狼爸不是只有打人而已，人們常常說：「知錯能改」，他會先讓孩子們「知錯」，才用棍棒來讓孩子們「改」。我覺得狼爸的行為挺開明的，小孩子不會因為不知道為什麼而無辜被打，不然這樣只是盲目行事，打得再多也沒有意義。這本書翻轉了現代人的教育方式，但他們家「一門三北大」的奇蹟，證明了他的教育方式有效。

被囚禁的音符

撰 寫 人：一年義班 劉以心

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作 者：希瑟·古登考夫

出 版 社：春天出版

內容大意：

本書敘述一個小女孩凱莉因為四歲時家中的一場意外事件，突然失去說話的能力，唯一能讀懂凱莉內心的人不是她最親愛的媽媽與哥哥，也不是每週輔導她兩次的老師，而是她最好的朋友，珮翠拉。然而，一個看似尋常的八月清晨，凱莉與珮翠拉卻無故從家中雙雙消失！就在警方準備展開搜索之時，竟看見渾身傷痕累累的凱莉從附近的森林中逃出，手裡還拿著珮翠拉的項鍊……

心得感想：

這本書讓我看了一個由於一樁突如其來的離奇失蹤案而牽扯出的一個隱瞞了三年的無聲真相，以及數個家庭的祕密及無奈。

書中兩個女孩的動人情誼十分令人動容，這份動人情誼在書中隨處可見。我對於這份感情印象最深的地方，是她們的學校來了一個代課老師，這位代課老師不知道凱莉不能說話，所以當珮翠拉第三次幫凱莉回答問題時，代課老師非常生氣。當凱莉下課想上廁所時，她甚至不讓凱莉去廁所。珮翠拉發現這件事後，馬上告知輔導老師，解決了困境。失蹤案發生後，凱莉幸運的逃出了森林，逃出森林後，她說出了哥哥的名字，因為他被醉酒的爸爸打傷了。最後在哥哥的引導下，娓娓道來事情的始末，說出了強暴珮翠拉的兇手——賴奇。他是珮翠拉爸爸的學生，平時經常討好珮翠拉，為的是博取信任。

看到真正的兇手時，我感到非常意外，同時也感嘆他巧妙偽裝的厲害。幸好他在下手後不慎落下懸崖，得到了應有的報應。我很推薦這本書，因為作者的描繪十分深刻，故事情節緊湊，懸疑的情節讓人想一再回味。最終的結局也讓我領悟到，愛的力量是如何撫平內心的傷痛。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

誰是 100 分男孩？—父子單車環島記

撰 寫 人：一年義班 梁睿玗

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作 者：陳三義

出 版 社：台灣東方出版社股份有限公司

內容大意：

成績一極棒的周詩軒，在偶然的機會下跟著爸爸一起騎單車環島，旅行途中遇見了陳姐姐和盼盼，陳姐姐的暖心舉動讓小軒說出謝謝，而盼盼是影響小軒最多的一個人，她的雙親都死於小林村，這讓小軒震撼不已，盼盼用她的一套方法改變小軒的人生觀，讓他變得體貼、更善解人意。之後在爸爸骨折的機會下遇到了阿海哥哥，阿海哥哥熱血、樂於助人，他使小軒也變得樂於幫忙，在他們三人的努力下，讓小軒不再只是個考試一百分的優秀男孩。

心得感想：

在小軒從驕傲轉變為體貼的過程中，我發現盼盼和阿海的關愛是重要的一環。關愛使人感到被重視、關心，不僅提升了自信心，也更有勇氣，因為有人支持他、關心他。關愛也讓人有溫暖的感覺，能夠使人生活得更快樂，使人感到被支持、更勇敢去挑戰目標，創下新的里程碑。

另外我也認為態度在人際關係中是重要的，如果你一直都很驕傲、目中無人，那麼，我想你的朋友應該少之又少，而且很難交到知心的摯友，因為沒有人可以忍受你的態度！但是相反的，如果你和藹可親、謙虛有禮，身邊無時無刻不有一大票人，因為你的和藹能影響他們，讓他們也變得跟你一樣，這樣不僅你自己快樂，也使別人感受到跟你一樣的心情，讓整個社會因為有你而變得不一樣。還有，多多幫助身邊的人，你會從中獲得啟示，也許被你幫助的人蛻變成為不一樣。多幫助人，讓你身邊的人變得跟你一樣，喜歡幫忙別人，讓這個社會和世界因為有你，而變得更美好。

瑪蒂達

撰 寫 人：一年禮班 張綵庭

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：羅德·達爾

出 版 社：小天下出版社股份有限公司

內容大意：

瑪蒂達是個三歲就會自己看書的天才兒童，但她的爸爸卻是個靠欺騙手法賣二手車的大老粗，而媽媽則是個不做家事的賭徒。上學後，她遇到了好老師哈妮小姐，校長卻是個會把學生當鏈球丟的暴力份子。她被校長誤會後，非常生氣，無意中發現自己有超能力……她利用超能力把不講理的校長整得七葷八素，也替被欺負的哈妮小姐討回公道，最後也為自己找到理想的新家庭。

心得感想：

當你在弱肉強食的團體裡，你會選擇抗爭還是順從呢？有一些人會沉默不語，不願意惹禍上身，但一直隱忍絕對不會是最好的方法，發現問題，要想出提案改善，才可以達到雙贏的結果，有人說：「不是好學被喜歡，而是喜歡可以讓學生變好」，成就與智商無關，而是熱情、毅力、堅持，人要知道自己要什麼，決定好了之後就勇敢克服困難，自我探索，培養帶著走的能力。

在人生中，也要時時關心身旁需要幫助的人，並助他一臂之力，「助人為快樂之本」正是最好的典範。學習是漫長的，需要好老師的陪伴我們才能夠扎實的學習。一如書中哈妮老師對瑪蒂達的知遇之恩，讓她可以跳級到高年級去上課，在適合她的地方找到自信，尋找到快樂的泉源。假如沒有遇到哈妮老師，瑪蒂達也不可能得到如此的讀書機會。

在我人生中也很有感謝包括父母、同學、教官的關懷，使我變得端莊有禮，使我變得高雅、自立，善盡學生的本分也是很重要的，不可以欺負弱小，反而要扶助那些軟弱的人，學習，可以增加自信、自強，使我奮發向上，朝著希望的大海勇往前行。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

遠離地下室

撰寫人：一年禮班 李宜庭

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作者：R.L.史坦恩

出版社：商周出版

內容大意：

一開始他們家是一個和樂融融的家庭，每天都開開心心的一起聊天。自從他們的父親接到了一個工作後，就很少跟家人相處，他都一直待在地下室發明一些有關植物的東西，而且都不讓任何人進到地下室，除了一起工作的夥伴。最後他們的孩子偷偷地進到地下室，結果他們發現了一位用植物做成的父親，所幸最後他們找到了真正的父親，從此之後，每天過著快快樂樂的生活，另一個植物做成的父親再也沒有出現過了。

心得感想：

看完這本書後，我覺得跟家人相處、聊天可以增進彼此的感情，是一件重要且開心的事。但是媽媽工作忙碌，每天都早出晚歸很辛苦，因此她平常沒有多餘的時間，可以跟我們談天說地，只有假日全家才能聚在一起，所以我很珍惜這段時光。

平常家裡的大小事都是由爸爸處理，我會幫忙做家事，或是幫忙跑腿，幫爸爸分攤一些家事。我最喜歡假日，除了不用上學外，還可以與家人相處，大家一起出遊、聊天，尤其不用再看到媽媽辛苦的樣子，我要做個好孩子，每天認真讀書，別讓父母擔心。

隨著工商業發達，人們工作更加地忙碌，因此有些人會只顧著自己的事而忘了身旁重要的家人，家人之間也慢慢地產生疏離感，希望就算工作再忙，也記得要為家人做些事。透過這本書讓我領悟到：家人之間的關係是緊密不可分的，每個人都要為家庭付出努力，如此才能有溫暖而完整的家庭。

蟲洞書簡

撰 寫 人：一年禮班 李孟珊

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：王溢嘉

出 版 社：野鵝出版社

內容大意：

這是一本作者寫給年輕時代過去自己的六十六封信，作者穿越心靈的蟲洞，到飄浮的時空中去尋找英雄的典範，並進而從中照看自己成長軌跡，及追尋自我的生命意義，向讀者分享自己的經驗與想法。在此書中也告訴讀者或現在的自己成功之道，和為人處世之理。

心得感想：

人生操之在己，沒有一帆風順的，沒有所謂的常規，更沒有回逆性，生命的光采因人而異，不過就是如此一番，人生才獨特。

生命的有限或無常性，那是總有一天會發生的，不過在這之前大放異彩吧！挫折、失敗、失去，那都是上帝給的考驗，不許逃避，也不可輕言放棄，更不可就此結束這場「遊戲」，那可是寶貴的機會。

生命是無數的「可能」和「不可能」所組成的，但誰也不知道「界線」在哪？從不可能中看見可能，化不可能為可能，而且生命永遠不嫌晚，無所謂晚不晚，可不可能，因為生命是由自己掌控的。

所謂運氣差只是時機欠佳；所謂家境貧困，只是財運來得晚；所謂失敗，只是成功前的試煉；凡是失去，就一定會有所得；凡事只要往好的方面去想，努力加上毅力，我相信沒有什麼是難題；凡是放手一博，那麼失敗了又如何；凡是去嘗試，受傷有什麼大不了！

生命的意義，絕不是一味的死讀書，人生短短幾個秋，不去闖怎麼知道結果如何？活著是為了什麼而活？去尋找自己、探索自己、定位自己，為自己編寫一本名為「人生的書」。每個人有不同的人生，就因為如此，人生是本值得探索的好書，在歷經人生中的各種風雨，最後再畫上一個專屬於自己的句點，這就是我對人生的見解。

《蟲洞書簡》教會我人生，啟示我生命是獨特的，更告訴我如何去活出一個真正的人；作為一個人，活著可能是世界上最幸福的一件是。這本書值得去好好品嚐一番，去學做一個「人」。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

想把餘生的溫柔都給你

撰寫人：一年禮班 孫禎筠

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作者：不朽

出版社：悅知文化

內容大意：

這本書以六個章節來說明青春、旅程、愛人、失去、時間、餘生，用30篇散文以及短篇故事來陳述。走過「青春」的「旅程」，在歲月裡學會「愛人」，歷經「失去」和遺憾，慢慢在「時間」裡與回憶共處，「餘生」也請多多指教。

心得感想：

這本書我最喜歡、最感同身受的就是〈時間〉這一章裡的第一篇——「還好時光有你，予以不離不棄。」寫的是作者追星的感受和歷程，整篇看完之後，總覺得這篇寫的一字一句都是我的想法。

或許我和作者一樣，舞臺最光亮的地方都站了代表自己青春的人，像是空氣、陽光、星星，也像光，會發光也照亮、溫暖了我。雖然我不像作者一樣用了15年去追隨那道光，但我在短短一年的時間中，同樣在痛苦低潮時聽著他們的歌走出來。同樣佇立在演唱會的人群中，隨著節奏晃動著應援棒，同樣看著彩帶、紙花漫天飄飛。原來我和作者的生命中都有這樣一個存在。他們不屬於我，是光、是信仰，是在黑暗中支撐著我的力量，他們給了我目標、努力的方向、撐下去的動力，也帶給我歡笑和眼淚、無聲的陪伴，還代表了我的青春。

也許等我長大後，同學、朋友及家人有些都會離我而去，唯獨他們在時光裡不離不棄。對有些人來說，偶像和粉絲只是對等的交易或商品，但其實對我來說，他們只是時光，將所有好的或壞的時光都變得難忘。

最親愛的我們

撰 寫 人：一年禮班 陳瑋蕎

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：Misa

出 版 社：城邦原創

內容大意：

本書描述在某天假日全家人一起去海邊玩，結果有一對異卵雙胞胎姊妹只為彼此是否相像而吵架，最後姐姐一氣之下就衝進海裡，一直往深水處游去。當時妹妹也在氣頭上，所以沒有理會姐姐即將可能溺斃，事後才猛然想起姐姐根本不會游泳，於是她也心急地往海裡去尋找姐姐，可惜姐姐找回來了，卻早已溺斃。她因傷心過度，使自己逐漸產生像「姐姐個性」的第二人格出現。

心得感想：

本書帶給我許多不同的啟示，我覺得人有時會因為太過衝動，而造成許多無法挽回的局面，即使事後再多的懊悔也無濟於事。在事發當下若能冷靜思考一下，或者是站在對方的立場著想，可能就不會做出令自己後悔的事。

在許多新聞事件中，也常常有人因一時氣不過，而自我傷害，藉著這些行為威脅對方，有的甚至傷害對方或無辜的子女，這些都是不理智的行為。書中的姐妹因心儀的男生說的話而造成彼此的不快，其實彼此若能不在意，或許就可避免悲劇的發生。雖然，有時我會和弟弟吵架，但事後我們冷靜思考，只要我們兩個各退一步，事情不就解決了嗎？所以希望我們遇到事情切莫衝動行事，一定要三思而行。

從本書中讓我領悟到情緒的管理很重要，尤其事情發生時，我們常把焦點放在「怪罪別人」上，就容易抱怨他人、產生負面情緒；又或者有些人會以傷害自己的方式懲罰對方，這是不理智的行為，我們應該把焦點放在解決問題上，而非抱怨上或傷害自我。人有喜怒哀樂，生氣、難過、吵架……等情緒，只是如何讓自己在此情緒中冷靜下來，也是一門需要學習的課題。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

貓戰士-火星的追尋

撰 寫 人：一年禮班 楊心慧

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：艾琳-杭特

出 版 社：晨星出版有限公司

內容大意：

火星是雷族的年輕族長，他和他的族貓都信仰他們的戰士祖靈星族。但火星發現星族對他隱瞞了天大的秘密，祖靈托夢給他，告誡他這是一場充滿挑戰性的追尋，必須到遙遠的河流上游尋找百年前失散的部族一天族，並將他們安置好家園，才能返鄉。於是，火星帶著伴侶沙暴一同前往，並在長途跋涉之後抵達目的地。在召集當地所有願意加入天族的寵物貓和流浪貓之後，重建天族，打敗干擾天族生活的大老鼠，並找到天族的安身之地，完成了星族對他們的期望。

心得感想：

看完這本書後，讓我深深體會到團隊生活中合作精神的重要性。火星和沙暴在重見天族時，互相幫助對方，達到了他們最初的目的。他們也在邀請寵物貓和流浪貓進入部族後，互相力挺對方，互相合作，互相照顧。他們也非常努力地想要完成自己該做的事。這些行為非常值得我們學習。本書主要反映現代人的懶惰，傲慢，互相合作的態度，以及與他人的信任度。

現代人因為透過機械以及電子產品來做事或溝通，慢慢地人與人之間的互動及交流變少，進而造成彼此間的關係疏離，以及不善於與人應對，甚至有人個性變得孤僻或傲慢無禮，這些都是值得人們警醒之處。

人類在近年來開發了許多電子工具產品，在學校裡也常常使用 3C 產品做教學互動。但是有些學校疏於訓練學生做分組討論及口頭報告的機會，於是，許多人都缺乏與人互相合作的訓練。再則，現在網路發達，許多網絡詐騙或電話詐騙的事件層出不窮，無形中也造成人與人之間的信任度因此降低。這些情形易造成日後人們會冷漠以對，處處懷疑他人，最終人們失去互信的社會現象。

我認為 3C 產品雖然帶來生活上的便利，但過度的使用只會造成近視以及網路沉迷等不好影響。有效利用 3C 產品才能讓我們獲得知識，但還是要時常出去走走，多與人交流，盡情享受人生的樂趣。

一支鉛筆的承諾

撰寫人：一年智班 黃翊誠

指導老師：張慧心 老師

作者：亞當·博朗

出版社：城邦出版集團有限公司

內容大意：

亞當·博朗 16 歲時，利用暑期假期在基金公司打工，此後便一心一意朝華爾街的成功生涯前進。直到在大學時一趟驚險的印度之旅，改變他的生命藍圖--在街上遇見乞討的小男孩，亞當·博朗問那男孩，全世界他最想要的東西是什麼，他滿懷渴望地回答：「一枝鉛筆。」

這個微不足道的小小要求，啟發了他，讓他在 25 歲生日那年，毅然決然離開華爾街的高薪工作，以 25 美元，創立了鉛筆的承諾 (Pencils of Promise)。接著，在短短不到 5 年的時間內，於全世界蓋了二百多所學校。

心得感想：

這本書給我的啟示很大，因為在日常生活中，我們有許多看不慣的事物，可是面對這些煩人的事物，我們只是嘴巴抱怨一番就過去了，這樣的行為是毫無意義的。另外，我們也會發現許多生命感動的時刻，但往往事過境遷後，這些感動就被拋到九霄雲外，然而本書的主角亞當·博朗卻在這關鍵的時間點重振了我的士氣，他使我學到，如果某樣東西觸動你的內心，請緊緊抓住它，別讓它消失，因為那是擁抱啟發的時刻，也許它會帶你走向截然不同的道路，它會為你帶來一份禮物，如偉大的成就，就像亞當·博朗一樣。

世人總認為偉大的想法出自上天賦予的偶然，但事實上，那是由許多細微末枝的事物，搭配霎時的領悟所組成，這樣的驚喜逐步引導我們突破自我界線，若我們能細細品味生活、時時刻刻注意周遭的一花一草，便能發現與舊有生命大相迥異的道路。

一直以來，我總是不願面對自己的弱點和恐懼，不斷地逃避錯誤，作者的經驗再次提醒我，你永遠躲不過那些脆弱，因為恐懼的本身即是恐懼的存在，它們將會如影隨形，直到你願意和它正面交鋒，甚至戰勝它為止。我現在應該起身和困難握手，和它好好合作，不應該只專攻擅長的部分，卻把不擅長者抹滅，如同作者那醍醐灌頂的言論：「小成就容易達成，但它們卻起不了多大的作用。到頭來，重大的成功和最艱鉅的任務才能產生深遠的影響。」，這是事實，而我一直都知道，如果繼續躲避，將來必定飽受悔恨的痛苦，為了實現我的目標和理想，我要站起來並學著接受，這是最重要的轉捩點——鼓起勇氣跨出第一步。

作者說：「夢想實現家和作夢者的最大差別在於將剛開始細微的動機轉成立即行動的決定。」每個人都有能力替別人創造幸福，而最後自己也能收穫豐盈的回報。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

下個轉彎是你嗎？

撰寫人：一年智班 彭友好

指導老師：張慧心 老師

作者：艾小微

出版社：城邦原創出版

內容大意：

夏語安是一個冒失莽撞的女生，一日，他不小心撞到季諾軒的車，為了抵債，她到季諾軒的店裡打工。打工期間，她發現自己怦然心動，喜歡上了某個人，卻又害怕自己只是單相思，而這份情感終究會變成一場空。兜兜轉轉，在友情、親情的鼓勵之下，終於，帶著幸福的微笑，遇見一直等在未來的那個人。

心得感想：

故事中的女主角夏語安常常成為和別人錯過的人，她的「紅娘屬性」讓她不曾有和自己喜歡的人在一起的經驗，更導致她總是把自己遇到的人都當作生命中短暫的「過客」，養成不敢去嘗試，不敢去表明心意的懦弱個性。我想若沒有故事中無數的「偶然」：她「偶然」撞他的車；她「偶然」發現那間餐館；她「偶然」和他講到一句話，他們就會如過去般錯過。這讓我覺得自己要珍惜身旁的每一個人，不管是不期而遇的，還是一直長伴在左右的，因為人生就像一輛開往死亡的列車，有人上車，也會有人下車，每一份際遇都是獨一無二，也許今天在你身邊的那個人，明天就不在了，而我們也不知道下一秒會遇到哪個她或他，所以，與其為了每張離別的照片流淚，倒不如珍惜每個相遇的時刻！

此外，從這本書中我也學到，與人相處時，第一印象也許不好，但千萬別因此給人打上「難以相處」、「固執彥扭」的負面標籤，也許第二次、第三次相遇，你會發現他與眾不同的另一面，就像暗夜中潛行挖寶的冒險，這不也是生命中偶然的樂趣嗎？有時誤打誤撞認識某個人，或許才能成就生命中那不可抹滅的存在！

弟弟的醫藥費

撰 寫 人：一年智班 徐生達

指導老師：張慧心 老師

作 者：張義

出 版 社：福地出版社股份有限公司

內容大意：

一位在夜市擺攤的單親媽媽獨自帶著兩個兒子生活。微薄的收入使得他們生活貧困。更淒慘的是，小兒子因為突如其來的一場車禍，導致一眼失明，一眼弱視。而早已生活困難的他們，在負擔三餐溫飽都有問題的狀況下，還多了弟弟龐大的醫藥費，簡直是「屋漏偏逢連夜雨；船遲更遇打頭風」。還好在親戚、鄰居與善心人士的幫忙下，在夾縫中用力地生存了下來。本書同時也講述到，幾乎雙眼失明的弟弟，在求學的路途上，如何忍受別人異樣的眼光，用最堅毅的態度，把課業顧好，把人做對……。

心得感想：

故事裡面的弟弟，即使在求學的過程中，受到無數人的欺凌與嘲笑，依然秉持著樂觀、積極的生活態度，這樣的角色給了我很大的震撼，改變我對身體或心靈上有殘缺者的印象。看著看著，我總不自主聯想到人生的「無常性」，每個人的一生都有可能會飛來橫禍！沒有人能保證自己能「無災無禍到百歲」，想到此處，一股情緒不自主湧起，伴隨著自我質疑：如果是我，是否能像弟弟一樣微笑地活著？是否還能對人生充滿希望？我想答案應該是「不能」！

若是我，可能會覺得人生了無希望，甚至覺得自己將被上天、被社會所遺棄。

所以，看完書本的我，更珍惜現在手腳健全、心智健康的時刻，我們應該善用上天賦予的恩典，而不是像故事中的一些人利用這份相較之下的優勢去嘲笑、去戲弄那些有帶有殘缺的人，如此惡劣的人們總有一天會像杏林子所說：「沉溺在罪惡中無法自拔」，進而更像生命的囚犯。

要以關懷代替嘲笑的態度，去親近、去照顧這些「折翼的天使」。人常道：「施比受更有福」，適時的給予身心障礙者幫助，搞不好有一天受益者便是自己！

奇蹟男孩

撰寫人：一年智班 何心好

指導老師：張慧心 老師

作者：R.J.帕拉秋

出版社：親子天下出版社

內容大意：

有一位名叫奧古斯特的小男孩，在十歲之前從沒上過學，這是為什麼呢？因為這個男孩曾經歷過多次的面部手術，使得他的臉部凹凸不平，殘缺嚴重。小男孩最渴望的就是有天能被當作「正常人」對待，不會遭受異樣眼光盯看，但這個願望始終無法完成，所以他沮喪地戴著姊姊的摯友米蘭達在生日派對中送他的禮物——一頂酷炫的太空頭盔。

即使他是如此認真地遮掩自己的缺陷，到了學校後，其他同學仍不免對他產生反感，對他的樣貌感到懼怕，甚至是背後不停私語議論，幸好友傑克的支持，再加上自身的努力，終於獲得大家的認可。

心得感想：

奧古斯特是位面部嚴重殘缺的身心障礙者，臉上布滿著多次手術後的疤痕。他非常渴望家人、朋友和同儕能用看正常的眼光來看待他，並真心與他交流互動。剛開始相處，大家都覺得他像是頭怪物，面部醜陋難看，並在他背後指指點點，甚至還給他取了難聽的綽號。其實在日常生活中，我們也會遇到有身心靈障礙的人，人們也常會如奧古斯特所遭遇的一般，不自覺地疏遠他們、躲避他們，當然，時間久了，一些心地善良的人就有可能敞開心胸接納他們，讓他們在群體擁有歸屬，不再孤單害怕。

我想我若是如同主角一般的障礙者，即使知道這先天性遺傳的疾病，不是自己所造成，也不是自己的過失，卻還要面對人們不斷地交頭接耳、議論紛紛，我心裡肯定會難過，甚至悲慟不已的，所以我想我們應該要同理身心障礙者的心情，並且給予適時的幫助，而不是自以為理所當然地在背後閒言閒語，更不能聯合他人排擠、嘲笑身心障礙者，這樣不僅沒有幫助到他們，反而使他們內心再次受創，好比在鮮血淋淋的傷口上灑上厚重的鹽巴，十分殘忍。

如果看到身心障礙者遭受他人肢體霸凌、言語霸凌，我們絕不可以袖手旁觀，姑息這樣的作為，應該告訴師長或檢調單位，制止那些欺負身心障礙者的人，我相信多點關懷，多樣幫助，多些善心，台灣社會會更美好，因為「這世界從不缺少美，只是缺少發現美和創造良善」的人。

給中小學生的世界歷史

撰 寫 人：一年智班 張伯維

指導老師：張慧心 老師

作 者：維吉爾·希利爾

出 版 社：小樹文化有限公司

內容大意：

本書主要分成三個部分：古文明卷、中世紀卷、現代卷，每一卷都記錄著不同時期的歷史大事。從這本書中，我了解神話的發源到共產主義的崛起。而其歷史故事情節寫得生動有趣而不呆板，可以增加你我的見聞，是本不能錯過的好書。

心得感想：

我很喜歡閱讀有關歷史文化的書籍，但之前看過的世界歷史書大多流於枯燥乏味，直到了我遇見這本書，我才知道，歷史竟是如此有趣迷人！

當然，這本書帶給我的啟示很多，書中寫說：「有一家蛋糕店，上面掛著一個牌子寫著『每小時新鮮出爐』而歷史就如同蛋糕一樣，每小時都會有新的事情正在發生。」我們每日每分每秒也都在創造新的歷史。如此繁多的史實，那歷史都是以什麼事情為標誌呢？這本書告訴我——是戰爭，無論身處哪一個時代，戰爭都是會發生的，不管是西元前的馬拉松戰役，還是近代的兩次世界大戰，都令我們有所省思，也許，我們可以把戰爭當作地球還年輕，有小孩子的脾性，才會以打架的方式解決問題，長大了，人類自然就不會以過去不成熟的方式解決問題，話雖如此，但對於戰爭，有一件事可以肯定，那就是為了打贏，為了獲得最終的榮耀，人們以此為目標，不停歇地發明出更強力的武器，先是刀和劍，再來是槍和炮，後來又有了火藥，最後甚至發明了「原子彈」，想一想，如果把戰爭消耗的時間和金錢，用來讓這個社會更進步的話，你覺得，這個社會可以再有多大的躍進？可能在未來不再發生戰爭，戰爭成為遠古的歷史名詞，人們安居樂業，孔子所謂：「老有所終，壯有所用，幼有所長」的理想世界也不遠了；相反的，也有可能在未來第三次世界大戰中，人類發明出了毀滅世界的終極武器，人類就此滅絕了。

你會希望人類有什麼未來呢？

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

黑斗篷與少女

撰寫人：一年智班 傅芷萱

指導老師：張慧心 老師

作者：羅伯特·比蒂

出版社：小麥田出版社

內容大意：

有一位住在畢爾特摩莊園宅邸地下室的小女孩，她的名字叫--莎拉菲娜，她擁有一雙清澈且琥珀色的大眼睛，總喜歡在夜裡無聲行走，悄悄地觀察夜間發生的所有事情。某天晚上，她又跟著月光指引行走時，發現一位高大強壯的男人，他披著暗黑色的斗篷，無聲地到來與離開。之後莎拉菲娜發現那黑斗篷居然將莊園中的小孩一個一個吞噬，而她是這起詭異事件的唯一證人！

為了保護親愛的好友與家人，莎拉菲娜決定要到森林深處尋找失蹤的孩子們，在艱難的旅途中，她發現自己特殊的身世之謎。最終，在母親與愛犬機狄恩幫助下，她用盡全力與詭譎的黑斗篷搏鬥，成功救出了所有失蹤的孩子，消滅了黑暗勢力，迎向光明的未來。

心得感想：

我很喜歡主角莎拉菲娜，雖然她沒有靡堅不摧的權力，也沒有威震天下的勢力，但是他願意犧牲自我和黑斗篷搏鬥，解救那些與自己毫無關連的小孩，如此無私的精神真是令我感到佩服。此外，她的經歷也讓我聯想到老師上課時說的：「很多事情不是能不能，而是要不要！」我想不管人類是多麼渺小，只要勇敢地踏出舒適圈，盡情地放手一搏，終會有達成目標的可能。

我也很喜歡莎拉菲娜的父親，雖然遭受到邪惡勢力打壓，只能苟且偷生地住在又黑又髒的畢爾特摩地下室，但是他從不自怨自艾、自我放棄，反而全心全意地工作，讓莎拉菲娜能三餐溫飽，平安健康的成長，他那勤奮不懈，打不倒的精神也值得我敬佩與學習。

我覺得本書的情節既刺激又曲折，總是讓我心懷忐忑又欲罷不能，只要一翻開書，我就不自主沉浸到書中的奇幻世界，無聲地徜徉在這詭譎多變的「黃金屋」中，好似自己也是書內重要的角色，一會兒跟著莎拉菲娜在森林裡嘶吼，一會兒在黑暗中爬行，更從黑斗篷下那雙血淋淋的手中逃脫，刺激感難以言喻……我更想像莎拉菲娜般擁有異於常人的能力，在宅邸的通風管爬行，在黑夜中悄然地前進滿足自己的「女英雄」之夢！

推薦黑斗篷與少女這本書給和我同年齡的朋友們，期許他們在閱讀中，能和我一樣走進畢爾特摩莊園的地下室、通風管，發現森林深處那黑暗灌木叢裡的答案！

小屋

撰寫人：一年德班 王予慈

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作者：威廉·保羅·楊

出版社：圖神書活網

內容大意：

麥肯帶著三個心愛的孩子在暑假結束前到山上露營，開心的假期正要結束，卻赫然發現小女兒失蹤了。經過警方地毯式搜尋，最後在一棟小屋發現了蜜思血跡斑斑的紅色洋裝。事隔三年半，蜜思遇害的巨慟仍籠罩在麥肯心中。在一個郵差無法送信的暴風雪天，麥肯竟在自家門前的信箱發現一封署名「老爹」的信，信中邀請他週末到「小屋」碰面。（「老爹」是麥肯妻子小娜對上帝的暱稱），而「小屋」則是他回憶中的至痛。

這是一部談論內心醫治的小說，透過一連串的對話探討人生的哲理，適合提供給內心受傷的每一個人。大家若能試著敞開胸懷，相信也可以找到自己內心的「小屋」，接受心靈的療癒。

心得感想：

每個人或多或少都曾經失去過最心愛的人或事物，因此難免會感到痛苦及悵然，若我們願意以愛與善良回應這創傷與遭遇，便能產生療癒的效果。希望內心曾經受過傷的人，透過這本書讓我們一起學會怎麼放下，怎麼去原諒。如果我們學會了原諒及寬恕他人，也許心裡會好過些，甚至可能是最快樂的人。

我曾經失去過心愛的事物，起初難過、懊悔及自責，但我試著改變心念，學會放下，事後內心坦然許多。就好比麥肯，一開始不願意接受事實的他，收到一封信來自老爹，地點居然是女兒被殺害的小屋，麥肯既生氣又有點困惑，於是麥肯決定週末去一趟小屋。老爹為他帶來一趟既奇妙又感傷的一趟旅程，回來之後，他向每一個人分享了故事。他了解到蜜思的死不是因為他，最後他學會放下及原諒，也因此改變了他的生活。

這本書能讓人走出悲傷、痛苦的心情，該放下的還是要放下，如果一直悶在心中遲早也會生病，陽光照不進去，從此再也感受不到生活中的喜悅與幸福，甚至會因為自己的執著，而傷害了每一個自己所愛的人。在書中最後麥肯選擇了原諒那個殺害蜜思的人，但如果換成是自己，我們能原諒嗎？我們都應該學習麥肯的行為，學會原諒、放下。

有人說：「如果你可以原諒悲劇帶來的人生衝擊，你就能安然度過，或許會感到極致的痛苦，也可能會花很多時間，但是原諒會讓你釋懷，讓你自由。」就讓我們做心靈的主人，讓生命充滿希望、熱情與愛。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Wonder 奇蹟男孩

撰 寫 人：一年德班 王藎言

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：R.J.帕拉秋 翻譯：吳宜潔

出 版 社：親子天下

內容大意：

奧吉遺傳了父母極罕見的隱性基因，天生顏面殘缺，像有人用大鉗子把他的臉從中間壓扁。小時候，他不論走到哪都戴著一頂太空人的頭盔，因為只有在頭盔下，別人才不會對他指指點點。十歲這一年，他進入中學，進入霸凌盛行的青春期的，成為學校最容易被欺負的對象，書中敘述一個平凡男孩如何勇敢長大。

心得感想：

這本書有翻拍成電影，讓我印象最深刻的是奧吉在每一次做手術時，都會留下醫院的紙手環，他把手環貼在公布欄上，數來數去有 23 個。有誰會在 10 歲前做 23 次手術，這真的讓我印象深刻。

書中有很多奧吉被欺負的描述，如：中午沒人陪他吃午餐、別人看到他不是躲得遠遠的，要不然就一直嘲笑他。這讓我感到氣憤，而且他們的行為足以構成關係霸凌。因此讓我聯想到現實社會中也有很多跟霸凌有關的新聞，不管是肢體、網路……等，這些都是值得我們重視及處理。

奧吉令我最感動的地方是他那永不放棄的個性，他沒因為被霸凌而休學；他沒因為沒朋友而逃避上學。在故事中，我非常欣賞一位黑髮小女孩，她不在乎別人的眼光，主動去和奧吉做朋友，這讓別同學很驚訝，許多人勸她放棄這個念頭，但她還是不為所動，因此我很欣賞她。所以我們對於正確的事就要勇敢去做，不用太在意別人的眼光。

書中我也很喜歡奧吉的姊姊，她沒因為自己弟弟有殘缺而放棄他，反而不斷地鼓勵他，在他傷心難過時安慰他。再則，他媽媽花很多時間在奧吉身上，很少關心到姊姊，她非但沒有抱怨，反而是很珍惜她弟弟，她的行為表現很值得我效法。希望透過這本書可以帶給大家更多省思與力量。

傲慢與偏見

撰 寫 人：一年德班 陳亮宇

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：奧斯汀

出 版 社：雅書堂文化

內容大意：

這本書描述女主角家裡附近最近搬來了一戶人家，而且在偶然的因緣際會下，男主角和女角相遇了，然而男主角對大家的態度表現高傲、傲慢，所以給女主角的印象自然也就很差。後來男主角發現自己不知不覺間已經喜歡上了女主角，卻遭女主角狠狠地拒絕，他才意識到他之前的過錯，女主角也終於去除了對他的偏見，發現了他的好，最終兩人譜出一段奇妙的愛情。

心得感想：

在看完《傲慢與偏見》一書後，我發現判斷一個人的好與壞，不能只憑第一印象，因為人要透過相處，才能對他人有更進一步的了解。話雖如此，但實際上卻也很少人能做到，人們總喜歡憑著主觀的印象去判斷他人。

我在書上看到的另一個問題，就是當人們陷入一段感情後，就會開始胡思亂想，認為他就是我的唯一。這時候，不如聽聽他人的意見，畢竟有一句話叫做「當局者迷，旁觀者清」，說不定在自己眼裡認定的事，在旁觀者的眼中，根本就只是一廂情願或是激情迷戀。像書中的女主角，起初被一個外表彬彬有禮的人給蒙騙了，事實上對方只是為了他們家的家產而來，所幸被旁人一語點醒，否則可能會造成無法挽回的悲劇。

看完此書後，我很佩服作者能把書中的每一位人物的個性、性格和心情，深入且細膩地描繪出來，例如：對人處處傲慢，內心卻很善良的男主角達西；待家人溫柔體貼、不拘泥於小事的女主角伊莉莎白，還有生活中沉默寡言，卻充滿著幽默感的女主角老爸……等。

最重要的是透過此書，讓我領悟到與人相處態度切勿傲慢，否則易使人產生反感，若每一個人都秉持著謙虛且誠懇的態度，對方就會感覺到你的友善，自然也願意跟你相處。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

傲慢與偏見

撰寫人：一年德班 黃稚薰

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作者：珍·奧斯汀

出版社：好讀出版

內容大意：

小說主要講述了鄉紳之女伊莉莎白和富有的達西先生的愛情故事。故事中的達西先生一開始讓大家感覺他是個傲慢無禮，目中無人的，伊莉莎白也對他產生嚴重偏見，所以在達西初次向伊莉莎白求婚時，她是毫不猶豫地拒絕的。但隨著深入地了解，才發現自己誤會了達西……原來他其實是挽救自己家名譽的大恩人！後來兩人積極改正，在達西第二次的求婚時，伊莉莎白便答應了，這才成就了一樁幸福美滿的姻緣。

心得感想：

人與人之間相處，總是有摩擦、有誤會，但只要你勇於面對自己的不足，積極改正自己的缺點，就能達到人人和諧、群組和諧，這是我在這本書所學到的。

就像之前國小的時候，班上有位男同學，他功課不好，又很喜歡調皮搗蛋，所以大家都不喜歡他，但他卻是我們班體育最好、跑步最快的人。在一次的大隊接力比賽，我們班原本落後，結果跑在最後一棒的他直接超越前面兩班的人，讓我們獲得了亞軍。大家好開心，經由這次的比賽，讓我們知道了他的實力和努力，大家從此也都不再對他有偏見，也更喜歡他了！

對我來說，達西這個角色是我最喜歡的，雖然他個性比較傲慢，但我認為他只是因為家庭的階級，還有本身不擅長表達而已。他在每件事上都付出很大的努力，總是默默地付出。由於他不善於表達，於是拿冷漠當保護色，然而當他改善之後，事情就有了圓滿的結局。所以人與人之間不能僅憑個人主觀印象去看待一個人，並須透過相處才能了解對方，有句話說：「路遙知馬力，日久見人心」，希望我們也要避免傲慢與偏見的弊病。

我不是外星人

撰 寫 人：一年德班 溫宜藁

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作 者：余益興

出 版 社：桔子

內容大意：

本書描述一個男孩因為得到了妥瑞氏症，所以會做出奇怪的動作，發出奇怪的聲音，所以班上同學幫他取了個綽號「外星人」，並且開始惡整他，聯合全班來霸凌他。後來老師同學也知道了這個病，慢慢接納他，而男孩也找到自己的專長和興趣，把它們發揚光大，最後男孩也在全校面前接受表揚，為這個故事畫上圓滿的句號。

心得感想：

我覺得身心障礙的人很可憐，他們常會受到別人的欺負、嘲笑及不諒解，甚至連父母都討厭他們。我希望如果我們周圍有這種人的話，大家可以對他們好一點，甚至給予關懷。平時說話不要故意刺激他們，或欺負他們，他們的內心其實很脆弱的，如果一直傷害他們，可能會造成他們心裡永遠的創傷。

社會上有很多機構及團體在幫助這樣的人，希望大家能善用這些資源。再則，我們對於有身心障礙的人，都要特別照顧，例如：看到別人欺負他們時，我們應該要挺身而出，阻止他們的行為。當父母發現孩子在肢體或是表達方面有問題時，要先找醫生探究原因，而不是一味責備孩子。不要像男主角的爸媽一樣，一直誤會他，甚至知道了原因還一直責備他，這樣會嚴重的傷害到孩子的自尊心。

有句話說：「天生我材必有用」，我們可以幫助他們找到自己的專長和興趣，也許以後他們就可以成為這方面的達人。例如：口足畫家楊恩典、謝坤山……等。每個人活在這個世界上，都有其存在的意義及價值，所以要能肯定自我，開創自己的一片天。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

清秀佳人

撰寫人：一年德班 曾予晴

指導老師：范雙鳳 老師

作者：露西·莫德·蒙哥瑪麗

出版社：好讀出版社

內容大意：

女主角安妮是一位孤兒，因為臉上有雀斑和紅髮的關係，小時候經常遭到嘲笑，但是她對任何事物都充滿幻想，且很有自己的想法和意見。男主角吉伯特則是因為小時候曾嘲笑安妮的紅髮而導致安妮耿耿於懷，且始終對他不諒解。書中主要是在描述安妮如何從一位任性的小女孩，變成一位成熟漂亮的淑女。

心得感想：

起初我在看這本書時，認為安妮是一位不太講理的女孩，但是後來發現她只是比較有自己的主見，且說話比較直接，所以才會讓我有這種誤解，因此我們有時候判斷一個人時，切莫急於下定論，要透過相處才知道。

安妮從小到大的成績就非常好，因為她希望能夠給家人一個好的生活環境，這讓我學到她為了目標，可以努力地去達成且不畏艱辛，假如是我的話可能很快就放棄了，因此我很佩服她的決心與毅力。

書中有一部分是描述吉伯特和安妮想要和好的過程，但是安妮因為自尊心而沒有答應，可是她後來非常後悔，不明白自己為何要因為一時的衝動，而做出這樣的選擇。這讓我了解到凡事不要太快下定論，應該要三思而後行，多想想再決定，這樣才不會對自己的選擇感到後悔。

除此之外其實安妮是一位十分有愛心的小女孩，每當有人需要幫忙時，她二話不說，絞盡腦汁總是能想出最有效、最快速的方法來解決人們的問題。最後，透過安妮的成長故事讓我感受到家人和鄰居之間溫馨的愛及美好的友誼。

奇蹟男孩

撰 寫 人：二年仁班 王玟晴

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：R.J 帕拉秋 翻譯者：吳宜潔

出 版 社：天下雜誌

內容大意：

這本書改編自作者的親身經歷，內容在描述一位剛出身就顏面傷殘的小男孩——奧吉，他的父母很少讓他出門，從小在家自學，直到十歲才第一次上學。故事中的男主角一共動了二十七次手術，平均每年要動二到三次刀。故事內容著重寫：男主角在學校的生活，從被眾人霸凌到和所有人都成為朋友的過程。

心得感想：

奧吉在學校的生活因為他的長相而被同學們霸凌，吃飯時沒人願意和他吃飯；下課時，沒人想和他玩；走在路上家都遠離他。這些困難他卻有辦法去面對，這是我們可以學習的地方。其中有一次是他和他的朋友發生一些問題，但是在一個女生的調解下又成為好朋友，也因為這件事，他們三個成為了最要好的朋友。這使我明白：經過歷練後，人與人之間的關係也愈來愈密切，一起挺過大風大浪的朋友是最珍貴的。又有一次，他和他的朋友一起跑出去玩，但卻遇到了國中生，他們要欺負奧吉，並且用言語羞辱他，他的朋友挺身而出，和國中生爭吵，後來就打了起來，這時奧吉的同學們出現了！大家合作把國中生擊退，最後成為了好朋友。友情的力量十分強大，大家一起合作可以跨越許多阻礙，這使我更珍惜現在身旁的友情，因為當我遭遇困難時，我的好友也會協助我解決困難。由這本書我理解到：外在不是真正的問題，只要你的心能包容他、接受他，並有心和他成為好朋友，就能真誠地交一個朋友。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

夏綠蒂的網

撰寫人：二年仁班 許毓書

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作者：E.B. WHITE 譯者：黃可凡

出版社：聯經出版事業股份有限公司

內容大意：

一個農場女孩——芬兒，養了隻名叫韋柏的小豬，這隻小豬的命運本來會跟所有豬一樣，變成人們的美味佳餚，不過芬兒和韋柏的好朋友夏綠蒂想出了一個好點子，利用蜘蛛網在上方織字，並且給人們看，為人們帶來順利改變小豬韋伯的命運。

心得感想：

這本書是由一位 11 歲的小女孩——黃可凡所翻譯的，還記得小時候看這本書時，我總在想那位女孩是如何把內容翻譯的如此通順，對她十分地敬佩。在這本書裡，我最喜歡的角色——夏綠蒂，牠雖然只是一隻小蜘蛛，不過卻盡了自己最大的力量，為的就是拯救他的朋友韋伯，蜘蛛要織網本身就要花費許多的時間及力氣，更況是在網上織字呢？書中的友情是我所嚮往的，大家合力幫助需要幫助的人，就像書中的韋伯與牠的朋友們一樣，想要有堅定的友情絕對不是只靠一個人就能擁有的，若是只靠一人，總有一天也是會破滅的，一段真正好的感情，應該是好朋友之間的相互扶持，而不是隨隨便便，好不容易擁有的友情也應該要好好珍惜，朋友與朋友之間的情感並不是透過買賣來交換，不是一場交易，更不是一場遊戲，並不是簡簡單單就能夠得到的，更因為如此，我們才需要好好珍惜。這本書是適合所有年齡層來閱讀的書籍，因此我十分推薦。

誰說我沒有影響力

撰寫人：二年仁班 喬伊

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作者：曲家瑞

出版社：平安文化有限公司

內容大意：

這本書的大意是寫一個中學生熱愛繪畫而經歷的生活歷程，不過父母不支持她前往藝術這個方面，但她夢想就是能申請到耶魯大學藝術學院研究所就讀，但之後她沒被錄取，最後考上了 Cooper Union 的她在學校裡學到了B咖也能成為最後贏家，還有學著把眼光放遠，不去執著和身邊的人比較，也學到很多關於藝術方面的技巧，最後她帶著她所學到有關藝術方面的種種技術再去考耶魯大學，最終被錄取了，長大後也成為一位藝術家到大學裡教藝術。

心得感想：

這個故事讓我的思想更加的成熟，故事裡充斥著各種面向的名言佳句，每一句都讓我受益良多，像是這句：責怪別人，只是想逃避自己的責任。我們常常怕被責怪，所以都會把自己的錯誤推給別人，而這時，你就是在逃避面對問題，也逃避了解決問題的責任。而整本書影響我最深的一句佳句就是：B咖也能成為最後贏家。小時候的我一直認為自己的功課很不好，長大後一定找不到好的工作，深怕自己養不活自己，還可能成為父母親的絆腳石，可是我從來沒有想過要努力用功。即使想過，想把書讀好，也是三天捕魚二天曬網，於是爸爸和媽媽時常告訴我兩句話，一句是「有努力就會有好的成就」，另一句是「你的心在哪裡，你的成就就會在哪」。而當我讀完這本書後，才真正了解父母的意思。書中的作者功課不好，可是她很努力用功的學習藝術，雖然她的父母不支持她，可是她始終沒有放棄，還更用心的學習藝術的技巧，當有難關的時候也自己找方法去突破，終於在藝術方面獲得了成就。謝謝作者讓我知道：只要我努力，我也可以有機會成為最後的贏家。現在的我時常對自己說：自己就是自己的大魔王，唯有打敗畏縮的自己才能成功。作者是我的好榜樣，我要向她學習，把自己變成更好的那個自己。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

未凋零

撰寫人：二年仁班 黃芷涵

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作者：Misa

出版社：城邦原創股份有限公司

內容大意：

沈雁是一個擅長繪畫的高一生，他暗戀了她的學長---蔡政宇五年了，她總是在下課的時候趴在走廊欄杆邊，偷看學長，她把這份情感畫入漫畫內，她身旁的朋友，學姐都希望她跟學長能夠修成正果，所以學姐並將他們的課表了沈雁，然而電腦教室在沈雁教室的對面，沈雁就會藉此偷看學長。期中考沈雁考差了，她媽媽便幫沈雁找了間補習班，起初沈雁是拒絕的，但是到了補習班看見了學長，她就改變心意。沈雁坐的位子就是學長的對應位子，沈雁常透過落地窗看學長。中途有個女生叫程雁，她曾經和學長切磋過籃球，而學長對程雁產生了興趣，但他發現沈雁對他的強烈好感，又加上很巧的是程雁和沈雁只差一個字，就開始注意到沈雁。有一次的補習班下課後他發現沈雁是和他搭同意班公車的，而且住的很近。學長的好兄弟張瑞德時常鬧他把他和程雁湊在一起，沈雁一度想過學長是不是也喜歡自己，因為他們倆很常對到眼，但沈雁想一切都只是他自己自作多情，但事實並不是這樣，一開始學長將沈雁聽成程雁，現在把程雁聽成沈雁。學長中途出國留學一切斷了音訊，有一天學長在臉書上看見了沈雁，並發好友邀請，當看見沈雁時他的內心十分激動，但沒有任何人知道他是喜歡沈雁的，而沈雁也喜歡學長五年了，但他們誰也沒說，將這份情感藏在心底。

心得感想：

人家說愛情最美的階段在曖昧與暗戀，那種會因對方行為而影響自己情感是很難得的，有人追求的戀愛就是在這一階段，讓一切想像力凌駕於現實上，對方在你的幻想中是最完美的姿態，即使對方在現實中並不完美，但你的腦袋可以將之理想化，進而變成永恆最美的遺憾。在這本書的番外篇看到蔡政宇有幾次都在賭，他站在沈雁教室外，只要沈雁走出來不管他要做什麼，他就告白，但沈雁每次都錯失了機會，所以每個人都要好好的珍惜身邊的每一個人，不管他是好是壞，因為一旦錯過了就是真的錯過了，時間無法倒流。喜歡一個人就勇敢的告訴他你存有著這份情感，告白比起暗戀來的好，最起碼告白了，對方知道了，而被拒絕也沒有什麼不好，至少不會留下遺憾，但不告白就無法得知對方的心意，若兩人是相愛的但因為害怕失敗而不敢告白，導致兩人錯過良好的時機，這樣就太可惜了。在現實生活中一旦錯過了，就無法像小說或偶像劇一樣戲劇化，或許最後可能會重逢，但他在途中也可能會遇到對的人，所以就無法回到從前一樣。若是兩情相悅，又構築在互相尊重及分享的情況，把握當下，就不會留下遺憾。

許妳一個晴天

撰寫人：二年仁班 談玟妘

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作者：琉影

出版社：城邦原創

內容大意：

喬舒晴就讀梅藝高中一年級，她留著一頭長髮，長得清新可愛，但是，在她的心中卻有著不為人知的傷痛，當她還是個國中生時，在班上被許多同學欺負，最不幸的是，她高中又和小霸王—傅明哲同班。有一天，傅明哲拉著全班玩大冒險，而好巧不巧轉到了喬舒晴，這時，在操場上走來了一位留著紅頭髮的男生，散發著一股特有的魅力，他們要喬舒晴去和他搭話，兩人因此有了一段緣分，而這位男生就是校園裡的風雲人物，熱音社吉他手—江少肆。喬舒晴因為害怕和男生說話的個性而引起了江少肆的好奇心，而他有一個很好的朋友—蘇愷佑，他是喬舒晴的國中同學，當年，蘇愷佑和喬舒晴互相喜歡，兩人也是不錯的朋友，但是，傅明哲卻要求蘇愷佑去欺負喬舒晴，否則他就要被打，喬舒晴因為接受不了被霸凌而轉學離開，江少肆希望能幫助他們兩人解開心中的心結，也在這個過程中喜歡上了喬舒晴，他盡他所能的保護她，為她付出，最後，喬舒晴不但和蘇愷佑解開心結，也和江少肆成為了一對幸福的情侶。

心得感想：

這本書讓我理解到霸凌帶來的痛苦，足以成為一輩子的傷痛。江少肆的溫柔陪伴，才讓喬舒晴走出傷痛，也解開了心結，不但與蘇愷佑成為朋友，也與江少肆修成正果，他們也因為音樂的力量組成樂隊，給彼此相互加油打氣。這使我了解到：一個人的力量是可以改變一個人的，所以，我們也要盡自己所能幫助他人，也了解到有可能會因為無意間的小事情，而得到不可思議的緣分及結果，要試著去信任他人，真正愛你的人是不會傷害你的。如果在學校的生活被他人欺負了，不要畏懼，要勇敢面對，可以告訴家長或師長請求協助。我很喜歡江少肆這個角色，他用活潑開朗的個性幫助他人，用他的真心換取信任，用他的音樂打動人心，給予溫暖。而我覺得傅明哲這個角色提醒我反省自己，他因為驕傲自大的個性而欺負他人，他也不認為自己有錯，因此，兩個角色形成了明顯的對比。最後，使我們明白：知錯要能改，每個人都有犯錯的時候，但只要肯反省、肯改善，一定可以使自己變好。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

倒數七天

撰 寫 人：二年仁班 鍾雨芯

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：吉卜勒

出 版 社：飛燕文創事業有限公司

內容大意：

天界的大老闆因為看見每個人死後來到他的面前，都充滿了遺憾，於是他想了又想，該怎麼樣才能讓他們比較不遺憾呢？於是就安排了死亡通知，先實驗看看。祂們挑出了七個人選，派初三去記錄他們在收到死亡通知後七天的所作所為。而大部分的人在最後七天，盡力完成了自己尚未完成的心願。

心得感想：

在這本書裡，我印象深刻的章節有兩個。第一位是過氣女明星鞏千儀，曾經是知名演員的她，為了利益和金錢放棄了親情與愛情，但最後她用所剩僅僅七天的時間，彌補了與親人之間曾經破滅的感情。在她生命即將結束的那一天，她於一場車禍中救了自己的兒子，並死於那場車禍，這讓我深深感受到母愛的偉大，也讓我再次領悟到親情往往比富貴來的重要。第二位是一名小偷：范雁滋。因為家庭環境的因素，所以她只好去偷別人的錢來維生，即使她是一個小偷，但她還是有夢想的，那就是當一位作家。但她太信任朋友了，她在比賽的前幾天，將自己撰寫已久的作品《破繭而出》，寄給她的好朋友，想讓她看看自己寫的如何。沒想到，在她將作品寄出去之前，她的好朋友提前一步，原封不動把她的作品寄出去參賽了，這也讓我想到曾經受到朋友的背叛，是何等痛苦的事。

每個人的生命終究是會結束的，可能是明天，甚至是下一秒，雖然我們沒有辦法預知我們可以活到什麼時候，但我們可以把握當下，完成心中未了的心願。沒有人的人生能夠一帆風順，一定會遇到不順遂的事，但我們只要相信自己可以超越且不放棄，一定可以反轉逆境的，而幸運之神最終也一定會眷顧我們的。

阿嬤要我跟你說抱歉

撰 寫 人：二年義班 林緯甄

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作 者：菲特烈·貝克曼 譯者：謝靜雯

出 版 社：天培文化有限公司

內容大意：

在學校總是遭受到欺負的艾莎只有一個朋友，就是她 77 歲的阿嬤。阿嬤對艾莎來說是超級英雄，而阿嬤說的奇幻故事就是艾莎面對霸凌的勇氣和動力。好景不常，阿嬤因為癌症而離開了她，也留下了一個秘密任務。讓艾莎又開始了新的冒險，因此發現了阿嬤說的故事都跟她所遇到的鄰居有關且都是真實故事，更在這之中發現了許多阿嬤的人生歷練。

心得感想：

艾莎因為跟同年紀的小孩比起來成熟許多，對許多事的想法也有很大的不同，也因此受到了同儕的排擠以及欺負。我覺得這個情況很不好，也讓人心疼。每個人都是特別的，我們都應該接受、包容並給予支持，而不是把自己的標準套到別人身上。她的阿嬤能做的事就是說些有趣的故事來讓艾莎開心，因為曾經在戰地擔任外科醫師的阿嬤知道在社會上遇到問題不是待在原地來等待人來解救，而是要想到拯救自己的方法，而阿嬤教會艾莎的事是不要用自己的價值觀去改變人，而是在適當的時候施以最基本的援手，剩下的是那個人要獨自面對的，無論你看不看的慣她的做法，我們無權去插手她的人生，許多想要幫助別人的人，往往給予了過多的幫助，到了最後這份援助也會造成他人的壓力，這也讓我深深地學到了一課。

最後這本書有句話讓我印象非常深刻：「人生真正的妙處在於，幾乎沒有人是百分之百的屎，也幾乎沒有人是百分之百的不是屎。而我們該做的事讓自己處於『不是屎』的那一邊，越久越好。」人生一定不是一路順遂的，而我們要努力的減少阻礙我們的瓶頸發生！

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

爸爸的十六封信

撰寫人：二年義班 陳昱安

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作者：林良

出版社：國語日報

內容大意：

這本書是作者寫給女兒——櫻櫻的十六封信。作者平時非常忙碌，可以和女兒談心只能在晚餐的飯桌上，但晚餐時間有限，無法一一回答女兒的問題，於是作者利用文字，透過信件的方式回答，解決女兒的問題、以及教導女兒為人處事的道理，最重要的是傳達父親對女兒疼愛！

心得感想：

這本書給人的感覺非常溫馨，作者運用自己的智慧與經驗，而透過文字、以書信的方式與女兒溝通交流，作者寫給女兒的十六封信讓我深深地感受到父愛，以及他對女兒的用心，因為作者平時就已經非常繁忙，但作者還是會在晚上時寫一封信。在這十六封信中我最喜歡的是第十五封信——「這是我應負的責任」，我覺得作者寫的文章非常有道理，「責任」不單單只是做規定的事，而是擴大到「服務人群」和「工作就是榮譽」的角度，才能把握「責任」最崇高的意義，在這個社會中，若人人連規定的事都不好好做，社會風氣就會每況愈下，而這篇文章就是在述說如果人人都能擴大責任的範圍，懷著服務人群的熱忱，社會就能不斷進步，大家也就能活得更舒適。看完這本書，讓我獲得很多啟示，我學到了凡事都要往好處想的原因。另外，我也知道我自己是非常幸福的，因為每當我放學回家，父母總有充足的時間與我溝通，因此我會懂得珍惜與家人相處的時間。

馬克的完美計畫 The Honest Truth

撰 寫 人：二年義班 賴柏瑋

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作 者：丹·哥邁哈特文 譯者：黃琪瑩

出 版 社：小天下

內容大意：

男主角馬克離家出走，帶著他的狗小波到了斯波坎，與此同時，男主角媽媽發現馬克不見了，連忙叫警察幫忙找人，馬克與小波抵達目的地之後，遭受到了小混混的攻擊，他部分的錢被搶走，他們隨即到了雷尼爾山腳，開始了登山之旅，這是馬克從小至大的願望，走著走著他與小波迷路了，但他繼續往上走，越過了山神陷阱冰縫之後，他終於不支倒地，最後被警察找到，書中說他離家出走是因為他被要求放下自我，滿足別人對他的期待，所以才想要逃到此山中，試圖擺脫生活的束縛。

心得感想：

我覺得馬克很勇敢，他勇於實現自己的願望，勇於越過冰縫，勇於在暴風雪中再站起來，繼續去迎接下一個挑戰，勇於對抗自己的癌症。書中最深刻的情節就在馬克幫助小波跳過冰縫的那一段，小波差點跌落深淵，是馬克用手拉著繩子把小波拉上來，讓小波免於一死，那段是全書中我認為最深刻、最有畫面，也是最刺激的一段。書中也寫到：「我的病痛、我的憤怒，還有我的恐懼，就像黑暗和暴風雪，我在裡面迷路了，然而總是有平靜的一天，在許多人的幫助下，我走了出來。」這段告訴我們不要拘泥於當下，一切都將過去，好事留在記憶，壞事當作以後的借鏡，這或許就是整本書要告訴我們的事吧！他被要求放下自我，滿足別人對他的期待，這是他離家出走的原因。我認為活出自我與滿足他人期待就像是放在天平兩端的事物，需要平衡，而這個故事中馬克家長對馬克的過度要求造成了他想離家出走的念頭，所以我認為當馬克覺得自己的壓力太大的時候，可以跟朋友聊天去紓發壓力，又或者跟家長談談自己壓力太大的問題可以如何解決，不是只有離家出走一途，而馬克的家長也不要讓馬克承受過大的壓力，只為了要滿足他人的期待，這件事甚至可以套用在全世界的家庭上——不要讓自己的孩子承受過大的壓力，如此才能快樂又有所成長。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

男孩裡的小宇宙

撰寫人：二年禮班 王小洋

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作者：蓋文·艾克坦斯

出版社：愛米粒出版有限公司

內容大意：

像子彈般劃破天際的流星，一顆時速近兩百哩的隕石，砸中了一位十歲小男孩——亞雷克斯的腦袋。他在醫院躺了十三天，幸運存活下來的他，整整失去一個月的記憶。然後又在十一歲時癲癇發作。癲癇沒有因此限制他腦中的自由。亞雷克斯因隕石之故，對宇宙天文感興趣，必須學習與癲癇和平共處，驅使他研究人類的大腦。但特殊的病因讓他的外貌與眾不同，13歲進入青春期的他，與中學同儕更顯格格不入。就在一次躲避學校惡霸欺負的過程中，他闖進了一位孤僻老人——彼德森先生的隱居生活裡，兩人的友情意外發生，還成為無話不談的好友，但時間卻為這段友情緩緩刻劃出一道深刻的痕跡。彼德森先生罹患了「進行性上眼神經核麻痺症」，這種罕見疾病讓身體的機能慢慢喪失，於是他想要選擇在無痛苦的情形下結束自己的生命，亞雷克斯決定要幫彼德森先生完成這個最後的夢想。

心得感想：

十歲的亞雷克斯，萬中選一，不幸地被外太空隕石砸中，照理說應該沒有活命機會，但昏迷了十幾天，終於死裡逃生。正因隕石墜落的意外，引發他對宇宙、天文、星體知識的興趣。他又因為不可擺脫的癲癇症，讓他一頭埋進人類大腦結構與神經學的世界。亞雷克斯的生理異於常人，使他無法獲得同儕的友誼，甚至難逃霸凌的命運，沒想到竟一頭撞進彼德森先生與世隔絕的隱居生活。發展出兩人的忘年情誼，繽紛而燦爛，小小年紀的他竟可以和彼德森先生暢談文學、戰爭、人權、死刑制度，分享古典音樂，這些橋樑竟然幫他們跨越年齡的鴻溝，成為朋友。直到彼德森先生必須面對生命與時間的現實，他們兩人得到共識，不讓彼德森先生生活在「時間是緩慢又平緩的漂流」中，失去生命的尊嚴，於是同意他安樂死，平靜地結束生命，因為死亡是世界上最輕鬆的事情，瀕臨死亡才可怕。這本書是一本我很喜歡的小說，從這本書中，我知道現實的世界沒有真正的開始或結束，因為結束也意味著嶄新的開始。在生活中做每一件事失敗了沒關係，重來一遍，下一次一定會更好，只要有毅力和勇氣，不管遇到多少的挫折，跌倒了再站起來，一定能成功。讀完了這本書後，我覺得我們應該掌握自己的人生，不要被負面的情緒左右自己的生活，這是不理性的行為，不如好好過生活，發現更多值得我們嘗試的事情，因為一寸光陰一寸金，寸金難買寸光陰，時間很寶貴，而且逝去了就永遠找不回來。我們的人生可以過得多彩多姿，只是看自己是否好好利用時間。如果我們能充分善用時間並運用零碎時間做有意義的事，生活一定更精彩更豐富。

解憂雜貨店

撰 寫 人：二年禮班 吳宥蓁

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：東野圭吾

出 版 社：皇冠出版社

內容大意：

街道旁矗立著一家「解憂雜貨店」，只要在晚上把寫有煩惱的信投入雜貨店的鐵捲門，隔天早上就可以從雜貨店的牛奶箱裡拿到回信。這家「浪矢雜貨店」有著神奇的秘密，雜貨店老闆在三十三年前過世了，並設定在三十三年後的忌日有著「一日復活」的活動，大家可以在那天再次寫信給浪矢雜貨店。三十三年後，雜貨店老闆的忌日那天，三個小偷闖入浪矢雜貨店，收到了來自三十多年前的煩惱諮詢信，他們一開始感到疑惑，但後來開始回信，無意間幫助了別人，也讓自己回歸正途。

心得感想：

每個人都有煩惱，孩子們的煩惱是沒有糖果可以吃，沒有玩具可以玩；大人的煩惱則是沒有足夠的錢過生活，或更多不一樣的煩惱。在書中，許多人都會寫信，投到雜貨店的鐵捲門內，請雜貨店的老闆幫忙解惑。我覺得這是一件很有趣的事情，老闆一開始只是解決孩子們天真的問題，但後來來信的人們是真的遇到了煩惱、十分沮喪，老闆不想辜負這些人們，所以每封回信都寫得非常誠懇，盡自己所能在幫助他們。雜貨店老闆，也就是作者，不只解開了書中人物的煩惱，也讓讀者們看事情有了新的方向及觀點。書中人物有些採用了作者的建議，有些人物並沒有採納作者的作法，但這些選擇都是他們自己決定的，而選擇並沒有所謂對或錯。在人生的道路上，我們會遇到許多煩惱與困擾，可以選擇馬上去解決問題，也可以選擇放任不管，但我們無法知道這些困擾會為我們帶來的是益處或者壞的影響。當我遇到問題時，我一定會想辦法去解決，不會讓這些煩惱成為我的阻礙，反而會讓這些困擾成為我前進的助力。這本《解憂雜貨店》蘊含了很深的道理，值得我們深入探討。

Global Warming

撰 寫 人：二年禮班 陳宇凱

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：Karen E.Bledsoe

出 版 社：Perfection Learning

內容大意：

在人類大量地消耗地球資源下，人們忘了做好環境的保護、復育，因此造成了溫室效應，造成的原因很多：看電視、吹冷氣、用烘手機、用洗碗機，但最大宗是塑膠的使用，不管是採購商品、民生用品。人和塑膠幾乎形影不離，使用後任意丟棄才是最可怕的，地球無法消化塑膠，只能靠火化，但會導致空氣的污染。我們要阻止地球暖化，必須了解目前的問題並處理它。

心得感想：

溫室效應、全球暖化、海平面上升，我們在電視上越來越常聽到，負面的消息一天比一天多。觀光的聖地：馬爾地夫，即將要投入大海的懷抱、臺北的夏季最高溫越來越高。這都不是危言聳聽，而是倒數計時的大鐘、地球的終結。毫無疑問的，我們無法阻止它，總有一天會停止。人們畏懼此事，但沒有嘗試暫緩而是加速，最後等黑濛濛的空氣占滿天空、海水沖到人行道、沙子在都市裡飄揚、可用能源用盡時才開始找藉口找方法為時已晚。看到一些國家因溫室效應產生問題，有了前車之鑑，就不可一錯再錯，是保衛家園的時候了！減塑、多走路減碳，想防止冰山融化，這就對了。暖化是一條很長的繩子，連結著許多事情：先是溫度升高，接著冰山融化，而海平面上升，之後淹沒海島型國家，造成難民、移民的出現，而收容方式又是一大問題。假設難民問題解決了，卻還有暖化問題，我們到底什麼時候要思考拯救地球的方式。我們漸漸聽到了一些方案，有用紙袋取代塑膠袋，綠能交通工具，這讓我們看到了一絲希望，有著一群重視環保的人，正在帶領全世界的人向前走，這些人都在我們身邊，這些無名英雄可能就是你自己，天天減少可用資源的消耗，讓土地回到以前的樣態，從最簡單的方式開始做起，當一個挽救自己所在乎的生存環境的救世主，迎回健康的地球。

智慧銀行

撰寫人：二年禮班 戴依帆

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作者：林鐘隆

出版社：小魯文化事業股份有限公司

內容大意：

有位不相信成績能決定人是否聰明的爸爸，把一大筆錢換成硬幣裝入袋中，放在山上並在其兩旁分別設立派出所和銀行，並告訴他的三個兒子，他們可上山拿錢，拿到的就是他們自己的，考試都考九十分以上的大兒子上山，一看到錢就急著拿走，被警察發現後遭制止卻屢勸不聽，最後被逮捕。考試都考八十分以上的二兒子上山，看見一袋錢袋，請警察轉告爸爸自己沒那麼傻就離開了。小兒子考試都不及格，上山後再三詢問，請警察把錢袋搬入銀行並將其換成紙鈔，拿走後輕鬆下山。

心得感想：

課業成績好壞不一定能判斷一個人是否聰明，故事中的三位主角就是如此。故事中的大兒子雖然成績都保持九十分以上，但是他十分猴急，不僅對他人規勸屢勸不聽還盛氣凌人，最終被警察逮捕，我覺得他沉不住氣無法成大事。二兒子雖然成績都保持八十分以上，但在他看到眼前一袋袋大錢袋後，覺得他的父親在戲弄他，之後便放棄離開，我覺得他並沒有靜下心去思考如何解決眼前的問題，而是覺得不可能後就直接放棄轉身離去。小兒子雖然成績不好，甚至從來沒有及格過，但他勇於發問，頭腦靈活，並且尋找解決問題的辦法，最終把所有笨重的錢請警察搬進銀行，換成紙鈔輕鬆下山。

這個故事不僅告訴我們成績不能代表一切，也告訴我們不能死讀書，所有學問都是長時間累積而來，世界各地的人從我們所生存的環境發現了問題，花費了許多心力和時間所研究出的道理以及解決方法，而這個過程是非常重要的，故事中的二兒子發現了問題卻不想解決它，因此錯失了能得到財富的機會。而小兒子就不同了，他發現了問題，錢袋很沉重無法單靠一己之力搬下山，但他想了辦法，並且勇於提問及表達，藉助身邊擁有的資源借力使力，巧妙地透過警察的幫助下，順利把錢幣轉換成輕便的紙鈔輕鬆下山。

人不要只會死讀書，我們在學校努力學習各種知識，不是為了考試，也不是為了手機，更不是為了父母，而是為了自己。如果沒有辦法活用自己所學習的知識，只是為了成績、手機、父母或是炫耀，那學習就沒有意義了！讀書為充實生命所必需，學到了知識，加以活用，解決生活中所遭遇的問題，才是讀書的真諦。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

自己拯救自己

撰 寫 人：二年禮班 鍾元浩

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：繆爾·斯遇爾斯

出 版 社：立緒文化出版公司

內容大意：

很多人容易自我侷限，認為自己做不到，但實際上是自我洗腦，如果相信自己做得到，且不斷地努力達成目標，一旦成功了，就會自然而然地對自己產生信心。而成功與失敗的區別，就在於是否能堅持下去，同樣的道理，成功的人只是比一般人更加努力，在自己的專業領域，不斷地努力奮鬥，一般人只看到名人表面的光鮮亮麗，而無法體會背後的辛苦付出與腳踏實地，這正是作者想透露的真實道理。

心得感想：

我認為這本書給我一個意義重大的人生哲學，它教導了我如何培養一種自立精神，通過自我奮鬥來改變命運，有些人出身貧寒低賤，但勇敢戰勝人生路上的千難萬險，最後走向輝煌成功的道路，其中的奧秘來自於不斷地自我塑造，諸如：勤勞創造、自立自強、認真堅忍、寬厚自尊等一個年輕人必備的優良特質，鑄造了未來穩固的階梯，生活是一場無止境的戰鬥，唯有發揮自己的勇猛才能取得勝利，成功的道路永遠為那些能幹的人敞開著，貧困並不會造成痛苦和不幸，反而能喚起一個人奮發向上的鬥志和一種難得的幸福。自力更生和戰勝自己，教會一個人從自身力量汲取動力，對於鍥而不捨和百折不撓的人而言，專心致志和持之以恆是成功的保證，不論一個人從事什麼職業或處於何種地位，只要有忍受苦難與孤獨，克服種種逆境的能力，就能超凡出眾，還有足夠的努力機會及不斷進步的空間，促成一個人匯聚成一道耀眼的光芒，作者認為，人類的幸福就在於沿著既有的道路不斷開拓進取，一直創新且永不停歇，有人甚至問牛頓如何得到不同凡響的發明時，他回答說：不要認為那是機遇，要隨時思考著成功者背後是無數血汗的累積，義大利有句諺語說得好：走得慢且堅持到底的人，才是真正走得快的人。

人魚沉睡的家

撰 寫 人：二年智班 黃穩容

指導老師：彭淑惠 老師

作 者：東野圭吾

出 版 社：皇冠文化出版有限公司

內容大意：

瑞穗因為溺水急救無效，被判定腦死，原本協議離婚的和昌和薰子決定帶她回家。她就像沉睡的人魚，但薰子想讓她回到之前的樣子，於是請丈夫公司的下屬刺激瑞穗的神經，這樣她不但會笑，還會揮動手臂。但大家都覺得薰子把女兒當玩具，說她在玩弄一個死去的人。她不懂，誰能證明瑞穗死了？而他又該如何證明女兒還活著？

心得感想：

故事中薰子因為太執著於過去的瑞穗，不願接受她不在的事實而想盡辦法活在過去。其實，很多人都活在過去，無論開心或難過的回憶中，卻忘了應該專注於現在的生活。

這本書告訴我，不應糾結於過去，而是要活在當下並學習享受人生。若因為對過去的事物耿耿於懷而變得悲觀或是消極，甚至產生錯誤的價值觀，會讓自己變得更沮喪。人生未來的路很長，應該要避免糾結於過去的失誤而讓自己放眼看未來，才不會錯過很多應有的機會。有許多事是一旦錯過了，就不再，唯有把握當下，才不後悔。

薰子因為無法接受女兒不在的事實而和親人發生爭執，甚至產生不信任感，彼此關係因此疏遠。對於已經發生的事我們應該勇於接受，從中學習如何克服以繼續前進。將過去的事怪罪在他人或強迫灌輸自己的價值觀給別人，會破壞自己和他人的關係，更讓自己成為負能量來源，終而令大家疏遠自己。

賈伯斯曾說：「如果你把每天都當最後一天來過，總有一天你會證明自己是對的。」這句話給我的啟示是，人應該要把握人生，活在當下。不要一味緬懷過去，活在過去阻止自己進步，而是要讓未來的自己變得更好，更出色。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

仙魔劫——連玉、無名、白晝

撰 寫 人：二年智班 吳詒宜

指導老師：彭淑惠 老師

作 者：墨竹

出 版 社：英屬維京群島商高寶國際有限公司

內容大意：

五百年前，仙佛飲宴，深得佛祖喜愛的座前尊者優鉢羅遇見了絕情棄慾的九十九天上仙寒華，只此一眼，便註定了三世因緣。

第一世，他是不起眼的凡人，因為一場陰謀，愛上了一名神仙。第二世，他非人非鬼，流連於天地之間，只為了一個心願。第三世，他拾回往事記憶，卻只盼從此碧落黃泉，永不再見。第三世，也就是這一世，拾回往事記憶，並名為白晝的優鉢羅，卻只盼永不再與寒華相見，從此碧落黃泉分隔。

情之一字，於滾滾紅塵中，或許，只是場迷障。但，即便仙佛，又豈能勘破參透？

心得感想：

「三千微塵裡，吾寧愛與憎？」這一句話，貫穿全文。書中，原為佛祖座前尊者的優鉢羅，下凡經歷了一段紅塵行。在這之中，因為一個詭計，喝下了一種名為「纏情」的藥湯，愛上了為凡胎之體的優鉢羅的寒華上仙，也等了優鉢羅三世。原為不該開始的戀情，在這幾百、千年的磨合中，兩人終得相守。

在這系列的書中，我最喜歡的角色是優鉢羅二世時遇見的妖——惜夜。他單純卻忠心，個性也十分可愛，不論做什麼，他第一個想到的都是優鉢羅。另一個我也很是中意的角色，就是本書主角優鉢羅。第一世，他的名字為連玉，二世，他名叫無名，三世，他為白晝。但不論是哪一世，叫什麼，他都一樣溫潤如玉，風華絕代。寒華上仙，在第一世時，親手誅了連玉，連玉依然不恨他。書中有句話是說：「他憑什麼，值得你紅了眼眶，又笑著原諒。」道盡兩人感情的無奈和矛盾，既互相傷害，不能愛卻又不能不愛。優鉢羅對寒華上仙曾哭過、氣過、笑過、心灰意冷過、失意過，但即使他為寒華紅了眼眶，仍執意牽著寒華的手，一同走下去。優鉢羅說過一句話：「我只希望，終有一日，你我能再逢於黃泉。」

就算到了三世，就算不想再相見，在九泉之下，黃泉之中，他，仍希望兩人可以再度相守。「問世間，情是何物，直教生死相許。」這半首詞，是武俠大師金庸書中反面人物赤練仙子李莫愁的首本名曲，果然曲盡世間男女難解的課題。

哈利波特——死神的聖物

撰 寫 人：二年智班 周家彤

指導老師：彭淑惠 老師

作 者：J.K.Rowling (J.K.羅琳)

出 版 社：皇冠叢書

內容大意：

哈利啟程尋找分靈體前收到鄧不利多校長的遺囑和要給他們的東西，妙麗的禮物是一本記載著三樣死神聖物傳說的書；榮恩的則為一個熄燈器；哈利是一科藏著聖物的金探子。經過一連串的追尋，哈利得知佛地魔妄想無敵，並追尋著三樣死神的聖物，而哈利一直都擁有一樣聖物——隱形斗篷。為了追尋最後兩樣分靈體，哈利重回霍格華茲，並在霍格華茲與佛地魔展開決鬥，最後身為雙重間諜的石內卜幫助哈利打敗佛地魔。

心得感想：

在這本書中，原本才11歲的哈利，如今已成為一位17歲的成年巫師了，他為了躲避佛地魔的攻擊，到處躲藏，流離失所。在這過程中，緊張的氣氛一直揮之不去，但哈利在這歷程之中，成長了許多，不僅僅是知識庫的進貨，他的身心也成熟許多。哈利從一年級時懵懵懂懂的入學，到七年級對死亡毫不感到恐懼，勇敢的為了魔法世界裡所有的巫師們和佛地魔戰鬥，這幾場戰鬥，每場皆令人膽戰心驚，而哈利也曾接近死神，但葛來分多的學生們，一直都擁有著勇氣、活力、騎士精神，再加上師長們的支持、朋友的幫助，以及他自己強大的魔法能力，總是能讓他化險為夷。

哈利無私的拯救魔法世界，以及樂於為人付出和助人為快樂之本的精神值得我們去學習。而哈利和夥伴們始終只有一個信念：我們要戰勝一切，用我們學到、懂得、知道的知識來戰勝敵人，只要同心協力，就可勝利。這個信念使哈利和夥伴們能夠毫不畏懼地面對種種挑戰。

作者藉《哈利波特》裡生動的故事，以及哈利的朋友和老師們在這個危機四伏的魔法世界的努力，讓我明白了朋友間的信任是多麼重要的事。因為信任，才能使這個世界充滿歡樂的笑聲，並擁有突破自我的勇氣。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

站在學生前面

撰寫人：二年智班 陳羽貞

指導老師：彭淑惠 老師

作者：布萊德·柯恩，麗莎·威索基

出版社：遠流出版公司

內容大意：

布萊德是一位妥瑞氏症患者，但在當時，妥瑞氏症還並不流行，所以在他上學時常被同學嘲笑、捉弄，老師也不停的責罵他，但就是因為這些嘲笑過、處罰過、羞辱過他的老師，使布萊德想成為一位好老師，一位他未曾遇過的好老師。雖然妥瑞氏症使他在成為老師的路上遭遇許多艱難，但他做到了，讓大家知道不被看好的弱勢也會贏。

心得感想：

布萊德的故事十分激勵人心，他的奮鬥故事讓我知道：「只要努力，你可以完成所有事情」。我很佩服他過人的勇氣和愈挫愈勇的精神，當他願意在全校面前告訴大家甚麼是妥瑞氏症時，代表他跨出了控制自己命運的一小步，並贏得大家的掌聲。我尤其喜歡他「別人愈覺得他不行，他愈是要證明自己可以辦到」的精神，雖然他有妥瑞氏症，但他從不屈服，他一遍又一遍地跟他人解釋妥瑞氏症，永遠有耐心地回答他人的問題。

妥瑞氏症阻擋不了他想完成的理想，他一次又一次地向各個學校投出履歷表並參加面試，雖然經歷一次又一次的失敗，但他不氣餒，反而更積極去投履歷表，果然實現了他的夢想。他不願他的學生受到和他一樣的遭遇，這使他致力成為了一位好老師，他沒放棄像他一樣的學生，布萊德鼓勵那位學生不要因為自己和別人不同而感到挫折，每個人都有存在的價值，這句話也鼓舞了我，讓我更有自信，並深信活著是有意義的。從布萊德的人生經歷中，我看到了像他這樣天生條件不足的人都能勇敢去追求自己的理想，那我又有什么事是不能做到的？我相信只要像布萊德一樣努力，必能完成種種挑戰，成就理想。

《牧羊少年的奇幻之旅》有一段話：「只要你真心想做一件事，全宇宙都會來幫你。」雖然前方的路可能很辛苦，挑戰很多，失敗很多，要面對的問題很多，但是只要我們堅信，一切便都有可能實現。

歌劇魅影

撰 寫 人：二年智班 彭采婕

指導老師：彭淑惠 老師

作 者：卡斯頓·勒胡

出 版 社：好讀出版有限公司

內容大意：

本書的主角艾瑞克是一個不論在音樂、建築……各方面都十分有才華的人，卻因天生醜陋而被拋棄、愚弄。波斯國王曾請他為王后建一座神奇的宮殿，但出於不希望別人知道宮殿的秘密，想殺他滅口。波斯人達洛迦救他之後，帶他到故鄉法國，他便在巴黎歌劇院建築內部住了下來。女主角克莉絲汀是個在歌劇院演出小角色的演員，在艾瑞克的教導下大放異彩，也因被大眾關注而再次遇見青梅竹馬勞爾。最後當勞爾與達洛迦拯救被艾瑞克綁架逼婚的克莉絲汀時，艾瑞克才明白愛的道理。最後他便帶著一生的創作《勝利的唐璜》入棺了。

心得感想：

我覺得本書的主角艾瑞克是一位十分可憐角色。即使他做了許多傷害別人的事，像是勒索歌劇院的錢財、破壞演出，甚至綁架女主角克莉絲汀，但他從沒被教育過什麼是對的，什麼又是錯的。他擁有絕佳的才華，卻因外貌耽誤了一生。或許他只是一位小說中的虛構角色，但這世上仍有許多人因外表而遭到歧視、霸凌。人類是視覺動物，若能跨越虛偽的外表，必然會是一大進步。

本書的女主角克莉絲汀·戴伊令我感到弔詭，因為我有時為她的愚蠢感到煩躁，又在最後因她的勇敢與善良而心生欽佩。她深信父親生前告訴她的音樂天使，所以當艾瑞克假裝是音樂天使騙取她的愛時，她並沒有任何疑心。但當她的愛人勞爾·夏尼子爵與波斯人達洛迦被魅影關在酷刑室時，她卻能夠勇敢的與魅影談判，希望他可以放過他們。最後她也讓魅影體會到什麼是愛以及愛是無法強求的，也因為魅影知道了愛的道理，她可以在最後與青梅竹馬在一起。

書中的一個配角，波斯人達洛迦，我覺得是一位既特別又厲害的角色，不論想法還是行為，都讓人體會到他的聰慧與善良。而他的細心與鎮定也幫助夏尼子爵許多。當他們被魅影關在酷刑室時，灼熱的房間早已使子爵精神錯亂，但他卻依然保持冷靜尋找開關。熟知魅影手法的他成為子爵救出克莉絲汀的過程中不可或缺的助手。他不但是子爵的引導人，也是作者道出艾瑞克的過去的重要角色，使他在本書成為一個特別的存在。

書中對人性描繪的淋漓盡致，各角色的情感互動與變化成為故事的主軸，對人與人之間的情感描寫相當的細膩，精采而豐富。而悲劇的發生往往在於人性的不夠堅強，外表一直是人們無法突破的弱點，世人如何爭脫遮住眼前的假象？此一課題值得我們深思。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

雙城故事（原創小說）

撰寫人：二年智班 方珮潔

指導老師：彭淑惠 老師

作者：青睞影視製作股份有限公司

出版社：水靈文創

內容大意：

在大稻埕的茶香、中藥香中長大的念念，自小就體弱多病。不過在祖傳中藥鋪的屋簷下，爸爸與繼母的呵護下仍成功長大。在中醫世家的耳濡目染下，她也漸漸踏上中醫之路。但每月一封封生母自美國寄來的明信片，讓他的美國夢逐漸萌芽。太平洋的另一端，在美國土生土長的華人女孩 Jo，個性獨立自主，直爽俐落。媽媽和過世的爸爸都來自台灣，但為什麼不回去？萬里尋根的 Jo 在台北遇到了心心念念想到美國的念念，交換住處的 Jo 決心在台北完成爸爸的遺願，念念則飛往生母的梦想城市——舊金山。

心得感想：

自小體弱多病，被生母為自己的自由拋棄的獨生女念念，被爸爸和繼母捧在手掌心，備受呵護的她雖住在安穩的城堡中，卻總希望能去令生母一去不返的舊金山。而在海洋那一端的 Jo，在母親極力反對下，更堅定了到已去世的父親思念之地的決心。在不同國家、教育體制下成長的她們，為了各自的夢想而披上勇氣的盔甲，闖進了未知的生活。兩人的遇見看似美好的開始，卻是成長的開始。

我們時常帶著期望的火迎向夢想，卻又一次次的被挫折澆熄，死灰復燃又是多麼困難。念念懷著熱情找到了在美國打拚的男友，卻換來冷漠，在交了新男友後又發現對方隱瞞了自己的過去。愛上台灣男孩的 Jo，付出所有心力想幫男友還完債務，卻得不到任何回報。兩隻受傷的雛鳥相繼飛回自己的家。

付出不一定能得到回報，再堅強的心也抵不住所有失敗。但歸巢的 Jo 才發現自己的心從未離開台灣。失敗雖然澆熄了夢想，能再復燃的火苗卻更加堅強。夢想的路雖然坎坷，沒有夢想卻令生活沒了任何意義。在念念生母客死異鄉後，傷心的念爸也倒下了。頓時失去依靠的念念每天沉浸在絕望之中，彷彿生活沒了任何意義。

如果沒了親人，再豐富的旅行，再奢華的人生又有什麼意義？但那如行屍走肉的我們，是親人想看到的樣子嗎？生命的流逝縱使悲傷，過了、看開了，仍要繼續彈出生命的樂章。如果說友情、愛情、親情是樹，《雙城故事》就是森林，匯聚了書中人物的愛恨情仇。

我不會和你說再見

撰 寫 人：二年德班 張聿婷

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作 者：七月龍文

出 版 社：春天出版

內容大意：

本書主要在講男主角須玉經過一次車禍後腦部遭到撞擊，使得他可以看見幽魂，他第一次看到的幽魂是他的前女友奈香，因為奈香還沒像須玉說出他想說的話就死了，所以才會成為幽魂，後來奈香終於可以和看得到他的須玉說出心裡的話，最後奈香完成了心願，順利的投胎轉世。經過奈香的事件後，須玉就開始幫助各種心願未了的幽魂，讓他們可以不留遺憾的順利投胎轉世。

心得感想：

我認為須玉是一位心地非常善良的人。她在晚上上武術課後就自己一個人走在小巷裡，結果遭到暗殺，兇手是一個變態，專門挑女高中生，川名是第四個受害者，川名擔心兇手下一個目標會鎖定她的閨密，川名對這個世界上還有未完成的事，就是她還未抓到兇手，無法保護她的閨密由佳里，所以才會成為幽魂，直到須玉的出現，川名才得到一線的希望，川名拜託須玉幫忙找出兇手，須玉後來也順利地找到了，川名透過須玉的身體終於可以和由佳里說話了，由佳里發現是川名後，非常感動，他們說了很多話，川名和由佳里發生的誤會也解開了，他們一直以為對方在生自己的氣，由佳里非常傷心，因為他都還沒跟川名說事情的真相，川名就走了，誤會最後終於解開了。

我很佩服須玉的勇氣以及川名的勇敢，須玉和川名雖然途中遭遇重重困難，但他們都以心中的那塊執念而堅持下去而不放棄，川名其實是可以早日投胎的，可他為了由佳里而成為了幽魂，這證明了他們的友情，我透過這本書終於了解到一段友情要維持下去，信任是缺一不可的，真正的友情就像川名和由佳里一樣，他們雖然吵架了，想的是對方的好，並不是糾結於對方對自己了什麼錯事，我了解到吵架了，其實不需要糾結於對與錯，而是要去回想對方的好，若可以經由對方的好而忘卻心中的芥蒂，豈不是兩全其美？

這段故事讓我知道不只是愛情才感動，原來友情和愛情是一樣的，川名和由佳里深深的感動到了我，這是一篇很催淚感動的故事，一段真正的友情就是像川名和由佳里，我很佩服七月龍文這個作家，用他的手生動地寫出了人類的感情。雖然我看的催淚文藝輕小說非常多，但真的能讓我落淚的卻屈指可數，這本書成功的打動了我，如果看完這本書後，有好好想的話，會發現很多我們生活周遭沒有注意到的細節，若真的看懂了這本書，一定會對自己很有幫助。情這個字雖然看似簡單，但裡面卻藏著千萬種的謎題，若能真正了解情，那麼一定能夠做很多曾經後悔卻沒來得及改變的事情，趁還來的及，趕快去挽回吧！因為，這本書叫做《我不會和你說再見》。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

因為尋找，所以看見：一個人的朝聖之路

撰 寫 人：二年德班 陳姿元

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作 者：謝哲青

出 版 社：時報出版

內容大意：

謝哲青全心投注工作，太在意他人感受、為別人而活的他，迷失了以往對世界充滿憧憬與熱愛的自己，因此決心帶著自我的生命課題，一個人步入千年朝聖之路，向未知前進。一路上克服一個人的孤獨、因大量行走而劇痛的雙腳……藉由沿路風光，不斷探索真實、回顧過去、尋求方向。從起初內心充滿著懷疑與不安，到重拾遺忘的自己並找到活著的意義。

心得感想：

看完這本書如同跟著謝哲青一同踏上朝聖之路，收穫滿滿。在生活中往往因為忙碌的作息與世俗的束縛而沖淡了自己原先對世界的嚮往。驀然回首，或許發現自己遺忘了初衷、迷失了自我，但真正為之付諸行動的人卻少之又少。在看到謝哲青決心一個人去冒險，尋回過往的自己時，對他佩服萬分，不禁反思：如果是我，會像他毅然決然地開啟未知的旅程，還是選擇忽略甚至逃避？

路途一開始謝哲青曾說：「在近乎我行我素的飄浪中，我學會入境隨俗，隨緣自足，更重要的是，學會與孤獨自處。」我們時常在人際關係的追求中嚮往人與人之間的互動，但在孤獨的旅程中，沒有陪伴，甚或缺乏他人的關愛，因此學習孤獨自處成為成長與邁進成熟的必經過程。藉由一個人在獨處中探尋內在，試著與自己對話，提升精神上的價值並進入脫俗的心靈境界或許更值得追求。

聖雅各之路沿途有許多經過時間洗禮的教堂與村莊。在布爾戈斯大教堂，謝哲青寫到：「是時間，成就了大教堂的瑰麗，那時間能成就個人的宏偉嗎？」終有一日，我們會走向生命的盡頭，但我們總是做一天和尚撞一天鐘，面對生命的目標總覺得之後會去做，殊不知一天拖一天，「之後」永遠沒有盡頭。我們總抱怨時間無情地向前駛，但殘忍地說，生命的美在於時限，因為面對死亡，顯得當下更加珍貴，我們也才會認真思考人生該如何活得更精采。時光匆匆，如流水東流逝，我們應該重新感受生命、感受時間，用珍惜當下的每個時光來回應生活。

「聖雅各之路，是折射人性的三稜鏡，透析出人心光譜的漸層變化。」心靈的光經過三稜鏡色散，得知哪個顏色在心中的比例最多。許多朝聖者經過朝聖之路的洗禮，更清楚自己的定位與方向。在書裡與謝哲青旅行的我，真想有一天親自走入聖雅各之路，感受心靈的變化，迎接嶄新的自我。

詩魂

撰 寫 人：二年德班 蔡貝瑜

指導老師：邱秀春 老師

作 者：陳郁如

出 版 社：親子天下股份有限公司

內容大意：

本書是本以唐詩為背景的奇幻小說，主角今年十五歲，與唐詩人柳宗元同名同姓，但他卻對唐詩一竅不通，直到某天，在好友儀萱的幫助下，他成功的背會了〈江雪〉，就在柳宗元背出最後一個字時，他來到一個神奇的意境，在白雪皚皚的江邊，不見飛鳥人煙，而此處高山聳立，只有一個戴著蓑帽的漁翁在釣魚，與〈江雪〉詩裡描寫的一模一樣。來到江雪的柳宗元，發現詩境遭到邪惡力量破壞，就連原本守護詩境的詩魂也被陰氣所滅，不過詩魂在消失前，將僅存的力量化為五個魂氣，分散在五首詩之中，這五個魂氣正是找回詩魂的唯一希望，而柳宗元最終破解了詩魂留下的提示，並拯救搖搖欲墜的詩境。

心得感想：

看完這本書後，我不得不佩服作者天馬行空的想像力，無論是「詩中有畫，畫中有詩」的王維、放蕩不羈的酒仙李白、邊塞詩人岑參……少則二十，多則百字，作者將詩勾勒出一個有畫面、有背景，甚至是有主角、有感情的生動故事，令人欲罷不能。

這篇小說最特別之處是以唐詩做背景，是個幻想與真實交錯的唐詩世界，故事的主角，柳宗元，外號是大詩人的他，偏偏對唐詩完全沒有興趣，甚至一碰到背詩就有障礙，然而冥冥中卻註定，柳宗元真的和唐詩有密不可分的關係，在一次機緣中他進入了詩境，並發現了一個天大的祕密，唐詩的詩境正遭到破壞，即將在人類的記憶中，一點一滴地消逝。而個性有點慵懶、不太負責任、膽小又怕事的柳宗元，實在是不想碰這個麻煩，但本性善良的他，最終還是破解線索，並拯救了詩境。

故事告訴了我，只要肯踏出第一步，萬事都難不了我們，俗話說：「詩中自有黃金屋。」作者能寫出如此精彩的小說，這不但要有想像力，唐詩還得背得滾瓜爛熟才行。文學是涵養之本，只要我們好好念，念通了，黃金屋和顏如玉就會像詩魂一樣，自然出現。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

時間的皺褶

撰 寫 人：二年賢班 王沛恩

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：麥德琳·蘭歌

出版 社：博識出版

內容大意：

主角梅格愛打抱不平，固執又不願屈服於人，而她五歲的弟弟查爾斯聰明絕頂卻受人嘲笑。梅格的父母是科學家，但父親卻在幾年前突然不再回家了。

在一個風雨交加的夜晚，姊弟兩人認識了誰太太、某太太、和啥太太三個怪人。查爾斯、梅格和梅格的同學凱爾文一同與三位老太太展開超時空挪移的宇宙之旅，一行人抵達遙不可及的卡馬宙尋找梅格的父親。星球上，一切由「它」掌控，當地人以固定節奏、一成不變的規律生活著。梅格必須抵抗「它」的力量，從星球上救回父親，父女二人才能平安歸回地球。

心得感想：

看完這本書，我似乎經歷一場精彩至極的冒險，但在幻想中卻不缺乏理性的思維。其中提到的超時空挪移，是全書中最令我感興趣的。將時間假想成一條線，從一端至另一端，想必花上不少時間。若用手握住線的兩端，將兩手併攏(手仍握線)，所花時間必是大幅縮短。也許在遙遠的未來，人們會找到時間的皺褶，如此一來，太空旅行就可以到達遙不可及的地方而不受時間束縛。

書中，令我最有感觸的一段是主角和她的伙伴在卡馬宙星的遭遇。他們目睹每一戶住宅的孩子用一樣的節奏拍球、跳繩，孩子們的母親用一成不變的口吻呼喚小孩回家，又在同一時間關上門。現實生活中，我們常畏懼與他人不同，也許我們也不了解自己獨一無二的人格特質，但未必要跟別人一模一樣。或許與生俱來的特質在當下是一種困擾，但在未來也許將化作個人的優勢，好比書中主角，她厭惡自己頑固倔強的特質，直到她將此個性化為抵抗一心想統一人們心智的「它」時的力量，卻是十分有用的。這也是作者希望讀者明白不完美的價值。

全書中，作者也帶入一個影響人們最深，但最容易被忽略的事——愛。梅格願意不顧危險拯救父親，從「它」的掌控下喚回弟弟，甚至是堅持自己的心智，不落於被「它」吞噬的勇氣，無處不見愛的足跡。

至於作者描繪人、事、物時的手法，總是細膩呈現特質：在具體的樣貌上，則保留一絲想像空間給讀者，正如同書裡所說的：「看得見的東西是暫時的，看不見的才會永恆不朽。」

讓地球綠起來

撰 寫 人：二年賢班 徐 欣

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：讓米歇爾·比利烏

出 版 社：天下遠見出版股份有限公司

內容大意：

這本書主要是在描述地球環境提供人類生存所需要的資源，以及各種物質循環再生的機制，環境問題的原因及解決的方法。「認識地球、守護環境」是現代公民必備的環境素養，人類的生活模式往往在不知不覺的情況下，變成嚴重破壞環境的罪魁禍首。從現在起，科學家、政治人物和全世界所有公民，要攜手努力防止物種滅絕。

心得感想：

現在，關心環境不再只是趕流行的口號，而是必要的課題，包括地球和生態環境、生物多樣性、核能和替代能源、農業和水資源、汙染和垃圾處理等。這本書幫助我認識地球，了解地球環境的運作機制並引發我想參與節能減碳的環保行動。有人提出經濟和社會蓬勃發展的同時，也必須尊重自然，也就是「永續發展」。永續發展的主張是要適當取用自然資源，修正生產和消費行為。這必須要同時兼顧社會公平、經濟成長與環境保護並且追求這三方面的持續發展。水力、地熱、風力和太陽能，這些都是絕佳的再生能源，水力發電的優點在於產生電力所需的費用很低，但因為建造水壩通常會破壞生態系，因此這種發電方式有時也飽受爭議。不過至少比台灣的核能發電要好很多。就算不去參加一些保護自然環境的活動，我們也可以從日常中的資源回收開始做起，只要能把生活周遭大大小小的不必要的多於消耗節省下來，相信我們的地球也會變得更加美麗。現在就讓我們開始節能減碳的活動，不要等到明天過後，開始行動吧！

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

想把餘生的溫柔都給你

撰寫人：二年賢班 黃雅琦

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作者：不朽

出版社：悅知文化

內容大意：

收入了 30 篇散文與小說(大部分是關於愛情)，分別說著那些關於青春、旅程、愛人、失去還有時間所帶來的禮物與成長，最後再談餘生。

書中也提到：青春是不捨惦念，即使不起眼，卻都成了閃閃發光的印記，無論你去到哪裡，都要記住最初的樣子。再者說明了：我們都是孤獨的來，艱難的遇見，再彼此愛上，原來愛過、痛過、都是經過，原來錯落、散落，都可能是拾獲。

心得感想：

「快樂能讓全世界看見，但難過只能讓重要的人懂得。」這句話使我感觸良多。

餘生那麼長，我們要學著善待陪我們走過一輩子的自己。如果世界上連你都沒有辦法好好理解自己，又有誰能真切正視內心的自己，我們都在歲月裡悄悄地告別了從前的自己，悄悄地長大，悄悄地改變。這其中的每一篇內容，都誠如每一次帶讀者去經歷的事，感受到的不只是感受，更是一段段作者的歲月，從中我們可以跟著作者的腳步，慢慢地和時間共處和回憶共享，這一生的美好就此留存。

不朽的文字真的很美，最後送上他後段寫的這段字：來日方長，請你嚮往餘生。願我們的餘生都能夠享受生命帶來的每一刻美好。

黑斗篷與少女 2 烈焰中的權杖

撰 寫 人：二年賢班 葉佩伶

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：羅伯特·比提 譯者：黃意然

出 版 社：小麥田出版

內容大意：

在畢爾特摩莊園，有個神祕少女：沙拉菲娜會到處穿梭，同時有山獅血統，而這次面臨令人心驚膽戰的黑魔法，沙拉菲娜要保護畢爾特摩的人，在他們對抗黑暗力量時，她的母親和其他山獅告訴她：這次是我們沒辦法對抗的黑魔法。但是她很清楚她存在的價值與意義，所以她要更勇敢面對，並且保護大家。

心得感想：

這本書的男女主角都很勇敢，女主角有山獅的血統，但卻跟人一樣有顆勇猛的心，她的所作所為證明了「愛」的力量有多大，她為了保護所有人而勇敢不逃避的面對眼前的困境，努力的勇往直前，奮戰不懈的精神是值得學習的。

而她「勇敢」的精神很令人佩服，為了守護自己愛的人，她那股強烈的信念和使命感讓她不逃避也不畏懼，一般人在遇到這種事時，內心的恐懼一定蔓延了整個人，但沙拉菲娜卻和我們做出了不同的抉擇，她突破了她心中的畏懼感，自己挺身而出保護她愛的人，雖然過程很辛苦又很危險，有可能她一不小心就陷入了壞人的圈套，讓她一步步地靠近死亡，這不是我能做到的事，所以實在很值得讀者去學習她的精神和態度。

她經歷的事可以讓我們深入探討「愛」和「勇氣」，當一件事情發生的時候，你的抉擇和思考方向是什麼？如果是我，我會選擇畏懼還是面對？而女主角則因為「愛」，所以堅持且勇敢面對；因為「勇氣」，所以去對抗並且戰勝，這使我十分佩服。

每個人在人生的路上，一定會遇到挫折或不順的時候，而當下我們心境如何？是放棄還是往前？是封閉自我還是放手一搏？這都考驗著我們的智慧。每個人面對人生課題時的心境都大同小異，其實我們真正需要的就是勇氣，這本書裡山獅的座右銘就是：「要勇敢！」所有的事情都不難，真正難的地方在於個人的心，你是否願意敞開心胸就由自己去決定一切，不管結果是否會成功，只要嘗試著去努力，面對和設法去突破就已經足夠了，就算過程既挫折又令人受傷，那就想著這是磨練，讓自己撐到最後一刻，就有機會爭取到最終的勝利。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

一碗清湯蕎麥麵

撰 寫 人：二年賢班 劉詠婕

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：栗良平&竹本幸之佑

出 版 社：笛藤出版社

內容大意：

這是一本勵志的書，說著一間麵店來了母子三人，有三個人卻因為欠債沒錢，只能點一碗麵，幾年後，母子又重回麵店，而這次卻有能力可以點兩碗麵，媽媽開始感謝哥哥努力送報，和弟弟幫忙洗衣煮飯，而把債還清了，因為這母子彼此相愛，讓這家麵店的 2 號桌，冠上了幸福的桌子的美稱，使許多人為此慕名而來。

心得感想：

這本書讓我覺得很感動，尤其是母子三人為了還清爸爸所欠下的錢而共同努力的精神，我覺得這組母子很有毅力，如果換做是我肯定負債越積越多，永遠都還不完了。而且也遇到待人很和善的麵店夫婦，也是這對夫婦的鼓勵讓他們有繼續努力的動力，即使只是一句短短的話卻能讓他們有了繼續活著的勇氣，實在令人佩服。而他們的母親不因丈夫欠下的巨大債務而垂頭喪氣，反而更加努力，並且用樂觀的態度來面對每一天，這種面對挫折的態度，值得學習。而麵店夫婦的體貼和待客之道，也是我應該要學習的，如果世界上這種人多一點，那就不會成天都發生一些讓人心情不好的事情了。因此，只要每個人都存著一顆感恩的心，就沒什麼挫折可以打敗自己了。

天長地久

撰 寫 人：二年賢班 李修齊

指導老師：鍾幸純 老師

作 者：龍應台

出 版 社：天下雜誌

內容大意：

作者龍應台的母親（美君）失智，而辭去文化部長一職，回到屏東潮州老家陪伴她。漸漸地，作者對於之前在母親有自主思維的時光裡未曾誠心誠意的去愛母親而後悔莫及。她將自己從「母親」的身分解放，和自己的兒子像同輩朋友一樣遊山玩水，但她卻忽略自己身為「女兒」的角色，沒看見自己無怨無悔付出的母親。為此，她後悔不已。不再是匆匆來，匆匆一瞥，匆匆走；不再虛晃一招的向母親敷衍問好，而是真正兩腳著地的留在她身邊。和母親相處的期間，龍應台領會了不少人生哲理，也學會和生命面對面。作者更是將想對老母親說的話寫成十九封信，把母親當作是一個長她二十六歲的女朋友，儘管收信人未讀，未回，但篇篇充滿著對母親的敬愛與不捨。

心得感想：

世界上有兩件事情不能等，一是行孝，二是行善。本書洋溢著作者與母親（美君）的孺慕之情。雖然是一本關於「孝」的書，卻毫無說教意味，字裡行間皆是作者對母親的深情款款。

作者龍應台最令我欣賞的是，一件微不足道、日常的芝麻小事，例如：走路、洗碗、剝橘子，在她生動的筆觸下，無不栩栩如生、活靈活現。她的用詞遣字也讓人不禁為之動容。沒有華麗的詞藻、沒有一些老掉牙的成語，但每一篇皆是字字珠璣，點點滴滴全是平凡中的真滋味。龍應台在書中寫道：上一代不會傾吐，下一代無心體會。很多時候，大多人對父母的頻頻發問、關心感到厭煩，一心只在乎同齡朋友或閨蜜，只想花時間陪伴他們，也因此忽略了默默付出的長輩。他們，是上一代的人，他們老套、跟不上潮流，他們不懂，要年輕人解釋起來卻嫌太麻煩。可惜的是，這種人往往要等到父母走後才發現自己其實失去了很多，只能和自己的悔意、疼痛面對面。也許我們應該學學龍應台，早點意識到陪伴，是最好的報答，給父母金錢買不到的一精神上的陪伴，重新去認識老去的他們；而不是等到他們的人生舞台上默然離去，才感嘆韶光一去不復返，空有「子欲養而親不待」的遺憾。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

昆蟲 Q&A

撰 寫 人：三年賢班 侯馨恬

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：朱耀沂 盧耽

出 版 社：遠見天下文化出版股份有限公司

內容大意：

本書可分為五部分：昆蟲的演化及歷史、昆蟲的型態及功能、昆蟲的生活習性、有關昆蟲的趣談以及昆蟲與人類的關係。本書並非以長篇文章方式呈現，而是以每一到二頁為一獨立章節，每個章節皆以一個問題作為開頭，章節內容則是作者對此問題的見解及詮釋。本書共有一百四十個與昆蟲相關的問題以及相關補充與詳解。在問答中，本書內容也幾乎涵蓋了所有基礎昆蟲學的內容。除此之外，書中的大量真實彩圖，也能對練習辨認及熟悉昆蟲有所幫助。

心得感想：

在社區、學校，經常見到出沒在各個角落的蜘蛛、蟑螂、馬陸、蜈蚣、蚯蚓……等生物。在與這些小生物打照面時，你是否曾嚷著「啊！是蟲！」呢？其實，「蟲」並非對牠們最精確的描述，是「昆蟲」嗎？抑或是「爬蟲類」？甚至根本不是「蟲」？

國一的生物學過：昆蟲有六隻腳及頭、胸、腹，三個部位。但對平常很少注意昆蟲的我而言，對於他們的認識也就僅只於此。不過，在本書中，昆蟲在作者的筆下，將不再是容易被忽略，甚至被唾棄的小角色。平常對牠們的不熟悉，反而在作者一一解答時，引起了無數的好奇。以下是最令我驚奇的，有關昆蟲的有趣知識及我的想法。

有時看到人們一腳踩死昆蟲，我就會思考著：昆蟲有腦袋嗎？牠們會不會怕痛？原來，昆蟲也有腦。只不過，相較於人類(人腦占體重五十分之一)，昆蟲的腦只占身體的兩百分之一到四百分之一。此外，昆蟲也並不像脊椎動物如此倚重腦部，他們並非以腦部為所有發號施令的中樞，而是將控制權分散至有如同公司分階的分散腦(並列腦)層級。以後若有機會我希望能夠一探昆蟲的感知能力究竟能感覺到什麼程度，並探討是否該針對有些群眾「昆蟲格殺勿論」或「昆蟲命如草芥」等觀念進行導正。

在生物課本中曾出現過有趣的名詞：「冬蟲夏草」。既是蟲又是草，冬蟲夏草究竟是什麼生物呢？其實冬蟲夏草是一種會寄生在蛾類幼蟲、蜂、

螞蟻……等昆蟲身上的真菌。市售冬蟲夏草則是菌的子實體與昆蟲屍體的複合體。野生冬蟲夏草是一種十分昂貴的珍貴藥材，不過市面上愈來愈多冬蟲夏草都是在室內培養，價格自然也親民許多。

有人說，蜚蠊是「朝生暮死」的代表，但其實他們通常能活二至三天甚至一個星期，而且，他們的生長期也約有二至三年，因此並不算是真的「朝生暮死」。

最後，這本書帶給我的改變，不僅是我開始閱讀科普讀物的契機，也擴展了我的世界——原來每隻看似嬌小脆弱的昆蟲，都傳承了昆蟲界比原先想像還更豐富多姿的有趣真相及歷史！

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

在天堂遇見的五個人

撰 寫 人：三年賢班 徐穰芸

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：米奇·艾爾邦

出 版 社：大塊文化出版社

內容大意：

本書主角艾迪在一個遊樂園中當維修工，某日因為某個設施故障釀成一場意外，設施墜落原本是要砸中一個小女孩的，而艾迪捨命相救，為人生畫下了一個句點。他先後遇見了藍膚人、小隊長、露比，接著是妻子瑪格麗特，最後則是小女孩塔拉，這些人喪命的原因都與艾迪環環相扣，有著密不可分的關係，背後皆有不同的故事，要告訴艾迪一些不同的道理。

心得感想：

藍膚人教導艾迪世界上的事情是環環相扣的，若有人遇難就同時有人逃過一劫，沒有人會平白無故地犧牲，或許那個逃過一劫的人毫不知情，但我想如果沒有人願意犧牲，就沒有現在平衡的樣貌了，每個人的生命中往往會扮演這兩種角色，所以不要過於自私自利，只想到自己！小隊長教他犧牲，小隊長拿他自己的性命來換整個小隊的生存，艾迪則是拿一條腿來換自己的命，很多事情都是有捨才有得，生活中有很多種交易，犧牲就是我們與老天爺的變相交易。露比教他寬恕，原諒他父親曾經犯下的錯誤與對他造成的傷害，人人都會犯錯，只要願意改正、認錯，都是可取的。有寬大的心胸才能有美好的心情去接納生活中的不如意。瑪格莉特教他愛，愛即是永恆，即使瑪格麗特已離開人世，但他那份愛卻仍然不曾稍減。該放手時就放手，有時過度的執著不一定能得到好結果。塔拉教她每個人活在世上都有它的意義，每個人都是獨一無二的，也同時都是無可取代的，而每個人的誕生都是被賦予任務的。雖然天堂是一個既不真實又不實際的地方，但這些人、事卻都十分真實，我們也不需要把死亡看得那麼可怕，也不用太過畏懼，如果它真的來臨，就看開一些，坦然面對吧！這本書有著不錯的口碑，重點清楚、條列分明，值得一看！

福爾摩斯探案全集--巴斯克村獵犬

撰 寫 人：三年賢班 黃清悅

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：亞瑟·柯南·道爾 譯者：王知一

出 版 社：臉譜出版社

內容大意：

雨果·巴斯克維爾所鑄下的錯誤是這個詛咒的開端。不可否認的，他是個最狂暴、最邪惡，而且心中沒有上帝的人。他淫亂殘暴的天性使他可鄙的臭名傳遍了整個西部。不幸的，在巴斯克村附近一個小地主的女兒被他愛上了。某一天，雨果得知少女的父兄不在家，於是帶領了五、六個與他同樣遊手好閒、無惡不作的凶狠夥伴潛進農場，將她強行搶回巴斯克大宅，並將她關在大宅樓上的一個房間內，女孩受不了，終於在一個夜晚逃跑了！

當喝得爛醉如泥的雨果發現女孩逃跑後，他便如發狂一般，放出全部的大獵犬，並誓言將極盡狂魔之能，必將女孩追回來，全部的惡漢在昏迷的狀況下神智立刻清醒了，著裝完畢後，朝著曠原出發了。他們走了一兩哩路後，碰到一個夜牧人，他們凶暴地問他有沒有看見他們的獵物。據說，這個人嚇壞了，幾乎說不出話來，但是他終於擠出了幾個字，說他看到那可憐的少女，身後有獵犬追著。「但是我不只看到這些！」他說：「因為在雨果·巴斯克維爾騎著他的黑牝馬經過時，後面不聲不響地跟著一隻像地獄魔犬般的東西。」他們一邊責罵牧羊人一邊繼續前行，但很快地他們身上起了冷顫，雨果的黑牝馬快速地橫過曠原，滿身白沫，拖著韁繩，鞍上無人，狂奔而過。

當他們來到曠原的深壑頂端時，也不由得膽寒而泣。瞪著眼望向身前的窄谷。谷中，在兩塊長久以前的人們留下的巨石間，有一片寬闊的平地。月光下是雨果和女孩的屍體，但更令人畏懼的是，站在雨果身上緊抓著他喉嚨的一隻怪物……。當晚看過魔犬的惡漢都有著奇怪的死因。巴斯克維爾後代的死因也都和魔犬有關。

心得感想：

這回委託福爾摩斯辦理的案件以及委託人都十分地有趣，一開始對於委託人所留下的拐杖做了簡單推理，華生的觀點看似完全符合，加上又得到了福爾摩斯的讚賞，這讓華生更加得意了！聽完華生的推論後，福爾摩斯又再度檢視了那根拐杖，「很有意思，不過很粗淺。」他說：「手杖上明

顯的有一兩處痕跡，可以做為推論的基礎。」「有任何事情逃得過我的眼睛嗎？」華生有點自大地問。「我親愛的華生，恐怕你大部分的推測都是錯的。我說你能刺激我，坦白說，我的意思是因為注意到你錯誤的推論後，有時我會因此走上正途。」於是福爾摩斯向華生說了他對於拐杖的推理，事實也證明了福爾摩斯是正確的。我認為這一段很有趣，對於華生的推理內容，雖然總感覺少了些甚麼，但看起來一切都很合理，也說不上是那兒出了問題，我想若是我可能也會做出相同的猜測吧！聽過福爾摩斯的一番見解後，才發現自己看待事情是如此的草率，以及對世事的認知太少。

委託人莫提默醫生是查爾斯·巴斯克維爾爵士的好友，是為了查爾斯爵士離奇死亡一案而來的，與魔犬有極大的關係；據說，魔犬是一隻巨大無比的黑色野獸，樣子有一點像獵犬，但比任何的獵犬都來得巨大，張開的嘴像在噴著火，雙眼發出幽光。在夜深人靜時，獨自一人關在書房中，靜靜地翻閱著，每當我讀到與魔犬相關的部分時，總會不自禁地打起冷顫，甚至感到有些毛骨悚然。我非常享受這樣的氣氛！我認為，在福爾摩斯參與這起案件後，魔犬的第一個行動特別令我感到驚嚇、恐懼，福爾摩斯和華生也都感到緊張、懊惱以及惋惜不已，咱們都以為，這回的死者當真是我們的亨利·巴斯克維爾爵士！不過，還好，並不是他，真不知該不該為此感到慶幸呢？

這起案件，華生貢獻了非常地多，我特別喜歡華生及福爾摩斯在這一集中的相處模式，尤其是在華生與福爾摩斯在曠原的古老石屋中首次相遇時的那種感覺，感覺是如此的友好、親密，更有一種歸屬感，最精彩的部分，我覺得是最後福爾摩斯、華生和雷斯垂德警官一起聯手解決魔犬的那一刻，真是刺激啊！

我個人認為這本書很值得被推薦，希望有空可以再看一次。

倒數七天

撰 寫 人：三年賢班 蔡仲寧

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：吉卜勒

出 版 社：飛燕文創事業有限公司

內容大意：

《倒數七天》是由七位收到即將死亡通知者的故事串連而成，從收到死亡通知的當下開始計算，收到的人僅剩下七天的生命。而本書的主角初三是一位來自天界的紀錄員，他的工作就是將那些被通知即將死亡的人在這七天內的所作所為記錄下來。

收到即將死亡通知的七個人分別有過氣的女明星鞏千儀、小偷范雁滋、勇敢的消防隊員宋易騰、被醫院檢定為血癌末期的施朗、與生命不斷對抗的蘇孝武、得了白化症的范姜奕澤和醫生鄒寬守。雖說同樣是面對使人情緒低落的死亡，每個人卻都選擇了不同的方式與世界告別。

女星鞏千儀選擇彌補因為追求名利和財富所失去的親情，在家人們愛與諒解的陪伴下度過最後的時光。消防員宋易騰則是看透了人生，明白像消防員這樣得奮不顧身地往危險裡衝的職業沒有保障，無法承諾女友一個未來，也不願再耽誤女友的時間，然而在他最後一次出任務時，順利把受困於火場的傷者全數救出，將他的愛繼續留在人世間。最後一位是鄒醫師，他是位善良且古道熱腸的醫師，如果患者付不出醫藥費，他便會自掏腰包為患者治病，初三也是鄒醫師曾救過的患者，這位熱心助人的醫師面對死亡十分坦然，覺得此生活得問心無愧便知足了。

心得感想：

「這個世界上，每個人都逃不了一死，怎麼死的根本不重要，重要的是這一生我們是怎麼活的。」

人的一生中難免會有些後悔和遺憾，後悔在考試前沒有好好準備、後悔沒來得及向搬家的朋友好好道別，後悔似乎與我們有著不可分割的關係，因為你永遠猜不到下一秒命運會如何作祟，但也正因如此，我們更應該充分的法握當下，讓人生綻放色彩和光芒。

在書中令我印象最深刻的是鄒寬守醫師，不只是他生前所做的善行值得我們學習，更重要的是，他實踐了「綻放生命」，他發揮了自己的專長，對這個世界有所貢獻，雖然再耀眼的星星終究會有殞落的一天，但在未來，鄒醫師服務過的每個角落，都會留下他濟弱扶貧的痕跡。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

而這本書也讓我反思到:如果我的生命只剩七天,我會如何運用?我想我會在這七天內寫一首歌,歌詞內容就在描寫我的一生,包含了我的夢想、我曾經做過讓我覺得驕傲的事、我面對挫敗時解決的方法,甚至是我想道謝或道歉的人,這樣至少在我與世界告別後,還會有人聽到我的故事,甚至因為我的故事而感動。

賈伯斯曾說過:「時間有限,不要浪費時間活在別人的陰影裡;不要被教條所惑,盲從教條等於活在別人的思考中;不要讓他人的噪音壓過自己的心聲。」人的一生,說長不長,但說短也不短,除了如何成為你真正想成為的人,其他皆是次要,畢竟「重要的是這一生我們是怎麼活的」,把握光陰,跳出別人的框架並獨立思考,讓生命盡情綻放吧!

明天我就不幹了

撰 寫 人：三年賢班 鄭凱薰

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：吉爾·勒賈帝尼耶

出 版 社：讀癮出版社

內容大意：

本書主角是一位事業有成的企業老闆安德魯·布雷克，在妻子去世之後便一直覺得生活枯燥乏味，人生沒有意義，唯一的女兒也與丈夫定居海外，日子了無生趣。某一天，不按牌理出牌的安德魯決定將公司交給他信任的助理，並在好友的協助下到法國鄉間的一個莊園應徵工作，他隱藏自己的真實身分，所以莊園上下都以為他在英國原本就以管家為業，在莊園裡，從女主人、僕役們到一隻貓都各有各的古怪性格，他原本想在法國鄉間好好休息一年，卻搞得他想打道回府，不幹了！但礙於好友的情面還是繼續做下去。後來他發現莊園裡的所有人(包含那隻貓)都有不為人知的過去，而他也開始著手解決層出不窮的問題，卻也發現最消極逃避，最需要別人陪伴，幫助的人其實是他自己……。

心得感想：

當初吸引我閱讀是因為它的書名，每天，我都想著：哼！這種生活根本不是我要的，明天我就不幹了！這書真符合我心情，但是人在江湖身不由己啊！有一個地方我一直覺得很奇怪，就是為什麼他想好好休息，卻跑到法國的鄉間去當管家呢？後來認真思考了一下，推測也許是想轉移注意力，專心做一件事，卻又不想被太多人知道，可是如此不是很累嗎？如果是我應該會獨自一人四處去旅行。看完這本書後我學到了人不能太主觀，尤其到新環境的時候，不應有太多先入為主的想法。像是書中的主角，他覺得莊園裡的每個人都很奇怪，甚至還想要落跑，但過了一段時間後，發現他們怪，但怪得妙，最後還不想離開呢！所以不要太主觀，一到新的地方就覺得好爛、好怪、好討厭！雖然這些負面想法可能還是不斷地出現，其實也不用刻意去阻止，也別評論，可以試著用另一種角度，嘗試用好奇的角度去觀察一個新的事物，說不定過了一陣子，你會得到意外的收穫！書中的布雷克擅長發現問題並解決，受他幫忙的從那隻神秘的貓、僕役們到夫人，甚至整個莊園。我想，大家碰到問題會找他，不僅僅是因為他是管家，而是因為他解決問題會從多方面思考，最後找到令人滿意的回覆、解決方案。我覺得書中莊園的夫人遇到問題應該找人訴說，而不是一味地默默獨自承受，一個人陷入了困境、無法釋懷的泥淖裡，逐漸被吞噬。幸好布雷克即時發現，否則莊園的土地恐怕就要落入惡劣土地收購商的手裡。最後，有句話我一直無法忘懷，應該是布雷克對莊園的夫人說的話吧：

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

「您把一切都看得太悲觀了。您得稍稍放鬆心情，好好整理一下想法。」其實這篇文章是我在國二寫的，沒想到能安慰到現在的我，這句話現在看來似乎稍稍懂了，有了不同的解讀，當時的我覺得不要太悲觀。可是現在覺得其實有時悲觀也是無法控制的，但可以試著與之共處，放鬆心情真的很重要，人生是場馬拉松，不是短程賽跑，衝太快，勞神傷心，累了。不如放鬆吧！不用與誰比，就只有你，好好的配速，欣賞周遭的風景。而焦躁也無法做決定，不是嗎？不知道你，又有什麼解讀？而未來的我又會對此書有何種感觸呢？

2020 年戰爭 The War in 2020

撰 寫 人：三年賢班 鄭宇桐

指導老師：杜慧玲 老師

作 者：拉爾夫·彼得斯 Ralph Peters

出 版 社：輕舟出版社

內容大意：

突如其來的襲擊使駐紮於南非的美軍措手不及，即便是擁有日本新式軍事武器的南非，誰也未料及南非竟然會大規模地向美國開戰，這發生於西元 2005 年，十五年後，更沒有人想到一場前所未有的高科技電子戰爭正等待著仍自認高傲的美國。經過了十五年，日本藉由伊斯蘭軍隊與蘇聯反抗軍，對處在分崩離析的蘇聯出擊，被壓得喘不過氣的蘇聯，在微渺的希望中望見了一絲曙光，美國派遣了祕密戰鬥部隊——第七重兵團前往營救，日本感受到了威脅，逼不得已的日本只好將壓箱寶拿出——擾頻機，這武器澈底重創美軍士氣，使美國官方急迫地想要退出這場戰役，但是遠在蘇俄的指揮官不願就此罷休，策畫出誓死的反抗，深入敵營後，破解日本發布指令的程式，將武器一一銷毀，也終止了殘酷的戰爭。

心得感想：

此書之所以令人感興趣，最大的特點莫過於時間的衝突。這本書在西元 1991 年 2 月於美國出版，而蘇聯解體的時間正是同年的 12 月，也就表示，作者是以當時蘇聯瀕臨解體的觀點來傳頌本書的要旨，書中參雜的政治、經濟都訴說著當時的時局，特別的是，身在西元 2019 年的我，可以領會到蘇聯解體前慌亂的局面，也能以自己所擁有對蘇聯的知識來置身於情境中，使我在字裡行間穿梭時，也能思索著每段篇章的意義。

這本書充斥著軍事色彩，以當時科技的發展，仔細觀察又稍微看得出科幻小說的影子，作者利用本身的軍事知識，再將其中的背景塗上科幻的顏料，像是第七重兵團配備的 M-100 攻擊武裝直升機，擁有著無人駕駛的功能，藉由程式，所有指揮官所下達的命令對 M-100 也都只是小菜一碟；日本所研發的擾頻機，利用無線電波的分解再重組，進入人腦中，最後使人不喪失智力卻失去控制身體的權利。另外，作者設定日本的技術已遠超過美國，這是我難以預料到的，翻閱這本書前，完全沒預料到故事是如此開始，這也使我更想深入了解後續的走向，最後更完全陷入了故事的情節。作者可說是將軍事與科學連結，再加上豐富的想像力與創造力，促使一本精彩的鉅著誕生，實在佩服。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

儘管內容明顯的在講述美國與日本兩大勢力的對抗，但是故事仍圍繞著一位重要的主角——美國空軍上校喬治·泰勒。泰勒是一位身經百戰又面帶凶悍的軍官，遇到危機總是能沉著以對，每次遭逢嚴重的打擊總是能快速地再站起來，面對戰爭總是能擘畫出完整的戰略，但是這皆不是我欣賞他的原因。在執行最後的誓死反撲任務時，泰勒身為整個任務的發起者與最高指揮官，在最後關頭中，強勢命令下屬搭著僅剩的一架 M-100 離開日軍指揮部，留下自己繼續摧毀日軍軍事系統，最後抱著手榴彈與日軍最機密的電腦系統同歸於盡，令我感慨。我最敬佩泰勒上校為國家犧牲奉獻的精神，永不投降的決心撼動了我，捨我其誰的態度觸動了我，儘管整本書的旅程走完了，但泰勒上校堅忍的性格深深烙印於腦海中。

我的天才夢

撰寫人：一年忠班 李欣霓

指導老師：陳慈忻 老師

作者：侯文詠

出版社：皇冠文化出版有限公司

內容大意：

作者侯文詠是嘉義縣人，台大醫學博士，目前專職於寫作。而《我的天才夢》主要在描述侯文詠從醫生轉成作家的歷程，他從小就很喜歡寫文章、看書和雜誌，作文也常常被老師在班上朗誦，並且刊登在報紙上，但是家人一直認為他不應該把時間花費在看小說上面，而是應該好好認真讀書，得到好成績，在一個成績好的學生都拼命往理工科擠的年代，侯文詠考上了醫學系。在他當醫生的這條路上面臨許許多多的生離死別，最糟糕的時候，曾經有一個禮拜，在小兒心臟外科的高難度手術中，連續四個小孩過世，而在醫院碰到的種種經歷，慢慢改變了他的想法，他發現從小被視為天才的自己，一直在做著他的天才夢，原本認為成功是人生最重要事的侯文詠，慢慢了解到快樂才是最重要的，因此他放棄了醫生的工作，重新回到寫作這個讓自己真正感到快樂的道路上。

心得感想：

在《我的天才夢》這本書中，主要都圍繞在「你這麼聰明，為什麼不做點別的更有用的事」這一句話上，而這句話深深地影響了侯文詠每一個人生階段，侯文詠在他的寫作道路上常常被大家否定，許多人勸他應該認真讀書，不要做一些沒有意義的事，而侯文詠聽取了他們的建議，經過一番努力，成功考上了醫學院，當了一名醫生。

但他在這條路上並不快樂，他在書中提到寫文章給他一種安心的感覺，彷彿不管發生再壞的事情，只要他還繼續寫作，就沒有什麼好擔心的。

他教導了我們輸贏與成敗都只是遊戲的一部分，就如作者說的：「一個人生命中能達到最了不起的成就，無非就是發現自己，並且勇敢地成為自己」，我們都要學習做自己，選擇自己想做的事、喜歡的事，不要因為旁人的阻撓，而輕易放棄，一個人能有多少天能夠生存，人終究要面臨生病、變老、死亡，那我們為何不好好珍惜這些日子，完成自己的夢想，做一些有意義的事情，讓自己的人生生活得更精彩，雖然過程總是會遇到挫折、瓶頸，也可能會有想放棄的時候，但如果不去嘗試看看，你能保證自己不會後悔嗎？

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

大部分的家長都希望小孩擁有好成績，小孩的本分就是用功讀書，考上好大學，才能擁有一份好的工作，這樣才是成功。但事實上並不是每個人都適合讀書，也不是每個人都喜愛讀書，有些人很會畫畫，將來或許可以成為一名優秀的畫家；有些人很會跑步，將來可能成為國手；而有些人很會演戲，或許有機會成為眾所皆知的演員。如果他們放棄自己擅長或喜歡的東西，可能會錯失許多機會，每個人都有自己的優、缺點，擅長的東西也不同，並不只有讀書才能獲取成功，所以大家都要去追求自己真正喜歡的事。就跟侯文詠一樣，雖然成為醫生看起來很厲害，但如果他不繼續寫作，他就不會被邀請主持、參加各式各樣的電視、廣播節目，也不會被選為傑出成功人物代表，更不會有現在的成就。

在《我的天才夢》這本書中，也教導了我們不要害怕失敗，侯文詠在寫作的過程中遇到了許多逆境，身旁的人都不支持他，國小時就曾被同學排擠，甚至一度遠離寫作這條路，在醫學和文學的道路上迷惘過，但他自始至終都沒有想要停止寫作，就算當了醫生，心中還是對寫作充滿熱情。

如果侯文詠沒有堅持下去，他只會繼續當一個不快樂的醫生，在遇到任何困難時，只要想一想侯文詠的故事，他雖然遇到這麼多阻礙，但他寫作的事情，依然可以堅持下去，侯文詠值得我們學習，他這種不輕易放棄的精神將讓我們擁有突破生命困境的力量。

回憶當舖

撰寫人：一年忠班 徐孝慈

指導老師：陳慈炘 老師

作者：吉野萬里子

出版社：博識圖書出版有限公司

內容大意：

在《回憶當舖》裡，每個人造訪這家店的理由各不相同，因為想要買遊戲把回憶拿去典當的小男孩遙斗；為了每天都能愉快的去上學而把被霸凌的回憶典當的女孩芽依；時常前往回憶當舖卻沒有典當掉任何回憶的里華……形形色色的人們造訪了這家位於鯨崎町海邊懸崖下的魔法當舖，典當或快樂或悲傷的回憶。

心得感想：

書中令我印象最深刻的角色就是遙斗了，他不斷地把母親和自己之間的回憶拿去回憶當舖典當換錢，但到最後母親車禍身亡後，他又到了回憶當舖把回憶贖回，他把回憶贖回後才發現原來母親其實很關心也很愛他。失去後才懂得珍惜，可惜已經為時已晚了。

我還記得，小時候外公總會牽著我的手到公園裡散步。外公的手掌很厚實、溫暖，令我心安，把腰桿挺起後的他就像一棵在狂風中仍然屹立不搖的大樹，能為我遮擋艷陽和暴雨。我們倆會聊著生活中再平凡不過的小事而後哈哈大笑，童年裡和外公相處的種種成為了一段彌足珍貴的愉快回憶。

長大後，外公的聽力逐漸下降，漸漸地我和外公相處的時間變少了，我也不再和以前一樣與外公談天說笑了。一直到外公病了，虛弱的躺在醫院的病床上，蒼白的臉上戴著氧氣罩，冰冷的手上布滿了皺紋，他緊緊的、用力的握著我的手不放。但一雙眼睛卻炯炯有神，目光中飽含了對我滿滿的愛與關懷。我愣愣的望著他消瘦的身軀和如霜的白髮，才知道，原來外公老了。我與外公錯過了那麼多的時光，當時的我為何不多花一些時間和外公相處呢？書本中的遙斗提醒了我回憶的珍貴和重要性。

如果真的有一家回憶當舖，我是否會把回憶拿去典當？人的一生中都有想捨棄的回憶，或許是一段和朋友吵架的過往、曾經犯下的錯誤、傷害到的人，是否選擇了割捨和遺忘，就可以讓我們所背負的重量和包袱少一些，活得更輕鬆瀟灑呢？每個人的答案都不盡相同，但是對我而言，我認為每一個回憶都有它存在的價值和意義，正是有那些不堪入目的回憶，才促使我一步步成長茁壯；正是因為有那些快樂和不快樂的回憶，才讓我品嚐到了人生真正的滋味；跌倒過、摔跤過才能知道怎麼站起，流淚過，才知道怎麼將眼淚擦乾。所以對我而言，大大小小的回憶都是我存在的痕跡、奮鬥過的證明，是無法取代的。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

吳淡如新說紅樓夢

撰 寫 人：一年勤班 陳姿蓉

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作 者：

出 版 社：方智出版社股份有限公司

內容大意：

吳淡如現今不僅僅是暢銷作家，也是廣播仁和電視主持人，熱衷於中國古典文學。而紅樓夢則是中國四大奇書之一，以賈家的賈寶玉為主軸拓展的愛情與身旁複雜的人際關係，這是一個由許多的女子圍繞而成的故事，在曹雪芹的筆下各有其特色和獨特的個性，吳淡如保留原著精神，用淺白雋永的文字，細細寫下賈寶玉美麗的愛情故事。

心得感想：

拜讀中國四大奇書之一，閱讀完之後不禁有無限的感慨，這本書以賈寶玉、林黛玉、薛寶釵三人的愛情故事為主線，帶出整個賈家和薛家的日常生活，裡面最具特色之處就是人物描繪鮮明，栩栩如生，在橫跨千年歷史的洗禮仍然歷久不衰歷久彌新，每個裡面的腳色都各具其特色，有優點也有缺點，從書本的描述我們可以看見每個人對於情感的掙扎，在抉擇時的猶豫和煩惱。在我們現在的生活中，似乎隨處就是這樣的例子，為各種煩惱迷茫，堅持自己的信念，努力活出自己最美的樣子。我覺得這就是這本書之所以如此吸引人的地方吧，真實不做作，人物情感真摯，在喜怒哀樂流轉之間，我們能見到樸實的性情。人物舉手投足間，帶有自己本身的個人特色，他們並不完美，卻與我們所有人一樣，卻創造出平凡中的不平凡。不禁讓我順帶聯想到了珍·奧斯丁的傲慢與偏見，一樣敘事手法讓我們對於那些好似在我們身旁隨手可見的人們成了故事中心，溫暖且樸實，總要令人反覆咀嚼一番。

而紅樓夢最被熱絡討論的無非是林黛玉和薛寶釵之爭，此二人是這本故事的比對反差，林黛玉多情有心眼沒心機，愛吃醋，在感情世界裡容不下有旁人介入，對於考取科舉功名不屑一顧，敢愛敢恨，灑脫不羈，是個不在乎世俗眼光的女子；相較之下，薛寶釵顯得守舊許多，遵守著古代的婦德，做事小心謹慎，心機頗深，對人十分和氣，落落大方，是個贏得長輩喜愛的女孩。這樣相較起來，會讓人覺得林黛玉很不食人間冷暖，不會做人。可是在我眼中，可並不是如此。林黛玉雖沒有薛寶釵那麼心思細膩，但是她喜歡的就絕然不會隱藏，討厭的也是一樣，反倒是薛寶釵，很難單

從她的舉止去知道她心裡的想法，讓所有喜怒哀樂，都藏於那不失優雅風範的笑容，我覺得這種人才是最令人感到恐懼的，因為你永遠不知道她是真心的對你笑，還是別有所圖，到底是真心想與你交好，還是只是做表面功夫？

這麼多年來，喜歡紅樓夢的學者們也一直為了這兩位女孩而喋喋不休地討論著，但是不管如何，這本小說若缺乏他們兩個其中之一都不可能如此精彩。作者的安排讓我們時而為黛玉葬花感到揪心，時而為寶釵聰明果敢感到讚嘆。而周旋在這兩者之中的賈寶玉，我認為雖然他被移花接木娶了薛寶釵，他的心裡仍然還是向著林黛玉的吧，不想被世俗的眼光定義，也不想什麼都被拘束，我覺得這點他跟林黛玉十分相似，重情多於理是他們共同的地方。

蔣勳曾經說過最好的作品，是從裡面，能夠看到真實的你自己。在紅樓夢裡，我彷彿能夠看見我渺小相似的身影，穿梭在某些故事的片段，紅樓夢裡面的情意，曹學芹揮灑八百萬字，濃濃烈烈，在最後又化成一道江水流去。

紅塵滾滾，情意綿綿，好了歌道出人生所欲，最終仍將是化成土灰。到底什麼才是重要的呢？那些為情而產生的困擾，恐怕是人一生無法避免的吧，學會怎麼去愛人，去珍惜那些藏在庸俗客套話下的真心，不讓自己後悔，是這本書帶給我最深的回饋。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

房思琪的初戀樂園

撰寫人：一年勤班 葉思妤

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作者：林奕含

出版社：游擊文化

內容大意：

五十歲的補教名師李國華誘姦了十三歲的房思琪，並持續此種性暴力長達五年，直到思琪情同姐妹的好友劉怡婷接到警局通知思琪瘋了的消息，閱讀思琪日記後，才知道思琪五年中的所見所思。許伊紋，思琪和怡婷的忘年之交，是滿腹經綸的詠絮之才，也是家暴的受害者，伊紋曾在思琪痛苦的五年中成為一線希望，在李國華暴力的加劇下，終究未能拯救思琪。思琪的歇斯底里被歸咎於伊紋讓她「讀太多書」，李國華的無恥無人知曉，依舊備受尊敬。

心得感想：

初讀這本書時，心中是滿溢出來的震懾。每天生活的儼然自在，對社會上層出不窮的房思琪們，椎心刺骨的痛楚，似乎都一知半解，也未曾、不願，甚至是不敢去知悉她們進退維谷的處境。

這本書，絢爛的辭藻堆砌成隔開悲愴的高牆、細膩的文筆跟性暴力的殘忍劃開楚河漢界，房思琪的故事是林奕含最深處的痛苦，卻用著客觀的筆調，彷彿一切都與她毫不相關。思琪是一個教養極好的女孩，知書達理、翩翩的文學風度，長得一張初生之犢的小巧臉蛋，如同塘瓷娃娃那般精緻，李國華正是利用這一點，思琪極高的自尊心，以及傳統教育下保守貞潔的價值觀，狠狠打擊她，封住了她欲言又止的高傲。「他發現社會對性的禁忌感太方便了，強暴一個女生，全世界都覺得是她自己的錯，連她都覺得是自己的錯。罪惡感又會把她趕回他身邊。」這是父權社會最真實也最泯滅人心的寫照，也是李國華與伊紋丈夫錢一維犯罪的強力靠山。書中一名同樣被李國華性侵的少女郭曉奇，在傷痕累累後終於抽身，在網路上發表了對李國華的控訴，得到的卻是網友的咒罵和冷嘲熱諷，「當補習班老師真爽」、「你收了他多少錢？」，沒有人同情她深刻的痛，每個像曉奇一樣的少女，最後可能都被人性冷漠所淹沒了。明明是受害者，若為自己勇敢發聲，換來的卻是社會的唾棄，傷的最重的人，據實以告反而會受到輿論的二次打擊，這究竟是什麼社會？其實人們的竊竊私語、指指點點，才是世界各地的房思琪們最可怕的吧。

「我寧願我是一個媚俗的人，我寧願無知，也不想要看過世界的背面。」這是思琪在本書中，所有語重心長的獨白中，最令我心碎的，曾經她以自己超越同齡女孩的智慧為傲，但在李國華長期的折磨下，我相信，思琪寧願當個平凡無奇的少女，在升旗時大聲唱頌國歌，上課認真的抄著黑板上艱深的詞彙，放課後和朋友結伴吃小吃，晚上帶著一天的疲累與快樂沉沉進入夢鄉，但受盡蹂躪的她，白日心不在焉、精神不濟，晚上的睡眠更是無盡夢魘，她看盡了社會無情的那一面，向母親試探，說學校有個女孩和老師交往了，母親的回應卻是「小小年紀就這麼騷」，思琪安靜了，她決定這輩子都不說話了，因為她知道，再多的解釋和證據，都被視為藉口，別人眼中，她就是個不知檢點的女孩。思琪也向自己靈魂的雙胞胎怡婷求救，她把一切告訴怡婷，換來的卻是怡婷的唾棄「妳好髒」、「妳要跳樓嗎？可以不要在我家跳嗎？」思琪瘋了。這是擊潰她的最後一根稻草。

也許世界上，房思琪的事件每分每秒都在上演，卻無人關心，甚至被認為是骯髒、不潔的，林奕含勇敢的站出來，哪怕她是再度挖掘自己過去的瘡疤，也要為任何一個房思琪發聲，我感謝她，也佩服她的勇氣，也許我們並沒有經歷過，但希望看過這本書後，每一個人都能為永遠記得被丟在十三歲的房思琪，為她活下去。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

孩子，先別急著吃棉花糖

撰寫人：一年勤班 毛家翊

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作者：喬辛·波沙達 譯者：徐若英

出版社：方智

內容大意：

本書為一文學作品，是由喬辛·波沙達與艾倫·辛格共同創作的一部勵志小說，作者以故事方式敘述家境不錯的珍妮佛，平時雖衣食無缺，但對課業和生活卻有不少的疑惑和抱怨。她事業成功但工作忙碌的父親喬納森，為了幫助女兒，用心訴說一個個故事，分享了自己小時候參加史丹佛大學舉辦的「棉花糖實驗」的經驗。喬納森技巧性的循循善誘，啟發了珍妮佛對自我的探索，終於使女兒得到巨大的改變，成為了更有自信、快樂，不再遇事抱怨的人，也在無形中培養了等待、努力、對自己負責等成就一生的好習慣。

心得感想：

本書利用一系列故事深入淺出地呈現棉花糖實驗的寓意，不禁讓我想到與文學革命家胡適說的「要怎麼收穫，先那麼栽」，恰有異曲同工之妙，原來遍至世界各地都有先驅熟稔這亙古不變的道理並將其發揚光大。成功失敗常常僅差一字之隔—「忍」；古今中外的成功人士總有一項共通特質，便是會為了達成立下的目標，暫且放棄享樂，並持之以恆於渴望的事物，最終功成名就，也呼應書中曾提及一句話：「如果你明知道卻不去做，還是等於你不知道。」

這讓我想到家喻戶曉的著名寓言：「龜兔賽跑」，或許把棉花糖理論套用到這個故事中會更加淺顯易懂。龜與兔就好比現實生活中的成功與失敗者，雖然原本這則寓言想要提醒眾人持之以恆的努力終將超越天賦上的差距，與本理論稍有不同，但我認為努力堅持有兩層涵義，其一是堅持花心思在完成目標上，其二是堅持對接踵而來的誘惑拒絕的忍勁。故事中的烏龜好比現實生活中家境相較貧窮的人，雖然在比賽剛開始因為資源的差距而落後兔子，也就是家境相較富裕的族群，但在經過不懈的努力後，依舊有機會比資源豐厚的人率先達成自己的夢想，至今我才對長輩耳提面命的先苦後甘有所認同。書中更提到「工作與人生得以成功的秘訣，常常就是抗拒誘惑；或是，忍痛放棄眼前的利益，以追求更大更有意義的目標。」以我心目中崇拜的偶像嚴長壽先生為例，雖然學歷只有高中畢業，在當今

社會的標準可謂差強人意，但經過不斷地努力和學習，除了慢慢累積出過人的智慧，進而受到上司的青睞，更在《總裁獅子心》展現領導上時時堅守的原則以帶領眾人邁向事業的高峰的過程，更是令我印象深刻。不可否認的，雖然在讀完本書後十分贊同作者想要表達的意義，但仔細思考片刻後突然發現這看似激勵人心的故事背後，實際上也有一些問題待釐清，因此又再查詢更多資料來驗證我的思考是否存在謬誤，後來發現這般謹慎思考確實有其必要性。雖然這項「實驗」主要是想提醒人們先苦後甘的重要性，但在現實生活中，「一直等待更多的棉花糖，也不是明智的選擇。」根據《經理人》的文章指出，有些教授甚至認為，在棉花糖實驗的情境下，實驗者當然會信守承諾回來給孩子第二顆棉花糖，但現實世界並不像實驗室那樣單純。即使你埋首工作、辛苦存錢，通貨膨脹會讓你的錢越來越薄，也無法預料哪天銀行會倒閉，更不曉得自己哪天會突然死亡。完全拋棄享樂的結果是，你吃不到第一顆棉花糖，第二顆棉花糖也不存在。

聽過蟋蟀與螞蟻的故事嗎？我們既是盡情享樂的蟋蟀，也是勤奮工作的螞蟻，這兩種個性都存在於我們的大腦構造裡。雖然研究發現，大腦前額葉皮層越活躍者，即能理性選擇堅持先苦後甘的行為者，成就越高，但人不可能只靠認知系統過活，那樣不僅會讓人意志疲勞，也會失去感官刺激帶給我們的生活樂趣。雖然忍住不吃棉花糖可能讓你在未來得到更好的獎勵，但不小心吃了也沒關係，讓我們時而拘謹、時而享樂，這才是最能持之以恆的自我控制術！

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

我不會對你說再見

撰 寫 人：一年勤班 王乙因

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作 者：七月隆文

出 版 社：春天出版國際文化有限公司

內容大意：

這是一本關於成長、付出、頓悟、感謝及蛻變的故事。主角須玉明在一場車禍後，開始可以看見幽魂。出院的第一天，他重逢了六年前逝去的青梅竹馬初戀女友芹澤桃香。為了讓深愛的女孩順利成佛，明明竭盡所能完成那天的約定。在那之後，明明分別遇到三位心中懷有遺憾而在這個世界徘徊的幽魂少女。儘管一開始相當不情願，但在一次次瞧見她們如願以償後燦爛的笑容時，明明領悟一路的奔波與汗水都值得了。

心得感想：

如果有一天，你曾經的摯愛以幽魂的形式出現在你眼前，你是否會揭開她已離開人間的真相？抑或者，為此欣喜若狂的你想和她多相處片刻，不願戳破這如夢般的理想重逢？其實，這並沒有標準答案，孰輕孰重，一切都要看自己的抉擇。然而，這本書中完美的妹妹柚——一個性和善討喜、冰雪聰明且有著引人注目的臉蛋，料理對她而言更是易如反掌，會告訴你：「正是因為是自己喜歡的人，所以要讓她成佛……。」

《我不會對你說再見》帶给了我五次不同的感動，每每閱讀一位女孩幽魂的救贖，都讓我熱淚盈眶。而故事主角明明從無所適從、成天漫無目的的平白度日，到最後因具備看到幽魂的能力，並協助她們達成那些未完成的願望而找到自己生活的重心及意義——他的成長及蛻變令我敬佩。而此書也融合了「自我肯定」及「付出」等等各種元素。這些富有豐富內涵的哲理帶領我同明明一起踏上未知的旅程。

一、「自我肯定」——社會輿論 vs. 內心聲音

「自我」代表由自己發出，同時又以自己為對象。「肯定」下象徵承認、獲得認同、尋得歸宿。因此「自我肯定」一詞指的是由自己的內心深處，不受外在干擾，不因旁人影響，一心一意因滿意自己的表現而讚揚，給自己熱烈的掌聲。

「我一點都不厲害，沒有任何優點，也沒有任何想做的事，只是一個

平凡人。不，搞不好比平凡人更差。」明明垂頭喪氣地說。四年沒彈琴的明明在挑香的催促後終於按下琴鍵，但也勾起他痛苦的回憶，他的心漸漸蒙上陰影。失去自我肯定的他甚至無奈地表示：「她看我什麼都學不好，所以心灰意冷的離家出走了，我猜應該是她無法忍受我不能成為她理想中的兒子。」文字透漏出明明的挫折、懊惱，也顯露出他過於在乎社會的眼光。的確，輿論有時會指出時代的趨向，也會判別出現善與惡。但是自我是個人的，是主觀的，不應該因為社會的逐流受到牽連。好在明明得到挑香的祝福——也期許我們能遇到願意雪中送炭的益友——重新拾起自信昂首邁向未來。

二、「付出」— 你得先伸出那雙無私的手

「施比受更有福」想必這句諺語大家都耳熟能詳，但若要讓幽魂附身在你身上，你是否還願意伸出援手？然而以往總是膽怯的明明在內心掙扎後仍樂意幫忙，只為了讓她們能順利成佛。在現今重視利益的社會上，無私慷慨奉獻的風氣卻絲毫沒有式微，熱心公益依舊隨處可見，令人欣慰。莎士比亞曾言：「點燃了的火炬不是為了火炬本身，就像我們的美德應該超過自己照亮別人。」諸葛亮的「鞠躬盡瘁，死而後已。」不也是同樣的道理？因此我也以此書警惕自己，多付出一點，少埋怨一些，即便付出不一定會得到同等的回饋，也不必斤斤計較。俗話說：「助人為快樂之本。」我也將古人作為典範，時時提醒自己只要有能力便伸出那雙無私的手，成為他人生命裡的奇蹟。

橘子紅了

撰 寫 人：一年勤班 林棋為

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作 者：琦君

出 版 社：洪範

內容大意：

大伯終於在橘子紅了的時節要回家了，為的是將小他幾十歲且透過買賣的秀芬納為妾，以傳宗接代，但才十八歲的秀芬卻情不自禁地對六叔發展出超越友情的關係，在像是最親的長輩卻也是他的丈夫的大伯和像是大哥很照顧人的六叔，陷入了兩難。

心得感想：

舊時代婦女的認命觀，大伯母在面對先生外遇時，自救的辦法是為先生討一個三姨太以藉此傳宗接代，不是選擇離婚放棄這段婚姻，這第一個悲憫；秀芬的入門卻代表者家族的香火延續，大伯母待秀芬如己出，目的是為了讓秀芬為這個家添丁，很諷刺的是他們的相知相惜是建立在侍奉同位丈夫身上，是第二個悲憫；其次，傳宗接代的大石改降在秀芬的身上，琦君曾和秀芬同窗不免心生憐憫，同為二八年華，自己只要心繫讀書一事，但年紀相仿的秀芬卻要面臨生孩子這樣的人生大事。

青春年華的少女，是勇於追夢的，古今亦然，但秀芬的使命卻是為一位大他幾十歲的丈夫生孩子，而六叔的到來，為彼此帶來心靈上寬慰，六叔也帶給秀芬多的知識及心靈上的啟示，他們成為對方的精神糧食，心中湧出的喜悅，對比禮教的桎梏下，似乎有許多的不妥束縛著他們，傳統思維不停和秀芬的內心衝擊著，秀芬不敢表現他對六叔產生的種種情感，只能將這些埋藏於內心深處，這段感情便無疾而終。

文中還有交際花與傳統女性對抗的情況，她有自己的手腕和人脈，對比大伯母及秀芬這樣的傳統女性，似一場中西大戰，交際花的出現反映著新時代女性的某一面，她認為未必要使用傳宗接代來鞏固她在丈夫心中的地位，但一方面懷了子嗣的秀芬如一根刺，無時地告訴並且挑戰著她將年華老去，且不願傳宗接代的事實，她便親自到鄉下去想把秀芬帶走加以監控，而秀芬的害怕，造成滑胎，且因滑胎造成的傷害而離開人世，而大伯母的心理未必是好受的，在中國舊社會男尊女卑的家庭，先生的愛被分享成多等，又或者是先生早已對她無感情了，即便如此大伯母卻得表現心甘

情願，這是何等諷刺，她告訴自己他的先生是一位好心腸的男人，只是不常回家罷了，琦君筆下的大伯母有許多的不得不，一生只剩下「責任」牽引著她的一切作為，秀芬一生的命運是如此的淒慘，在哥哥家被當成傭人，任何事都叫她做，好不容易嫁出去了，逃離哥哥家的辛苦，卻也只是「一介生孩子工具」，沒了愛情也沒了生命，何其悲慘。

時至今日，在大禮教薰陶的文化下，新時代的女性可以真正自主了嗎？生兒育女、先生外遇、離婚、婆媳問題等等，不停的衝擊著，在多方問題如湧浪般襲來，在無解的情況下許多女性不願她入婚姻，不願生小孩，不願讓自己受男人管束，而離婚女性飽受社會異樣眼光，即便找到了適合自己的另一半，也可能因為社會或對方家庭的異樣眼光而失去了找尋自己幸福的機會。

琦君曾自言她的小說：「不善於想像、不會編故事，只能寫樸素自傳性的小說。」她的小說多為短篇小說，常在小說中運用象徵的手法，使其小說更靈動且富有深刻的意蘊，其中呈現許多關於情與愛、惡與善還有正面積極的精神，展現真正的人性，且大多主題都以懷舊為主，卻也寄寓著生命的省思。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

霸凌者——從兒童到成人、從校園到社會，15 個觸目驚心的血色告白

撰寫人：一年勤班 范紫芸

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作者：陳嵐

出版社：英屬維京群島商高寶國家有限公司台灣分公司

內容大意：

本書作者陳嵐，透過網路了及人們留言，將真人真事的霸凌事件不經包裝的呈現給讀者們，這十五個故事當中，有霸凌者也有被霸凌者，有人因為從小被父母拋棄，被養父母嫌棄，心理的不平衡進而欺負比自己更弱小的人；亦有人過著悲慟的童年，長大成人後，因為心理不健全，使更多的孩子遭受類似的傷害。

心得感想：

在這十五個寫實的故事當中，有無以計數的霸凌方式令人髮指。其中最令我印象深刻的莫過於故事中的角色對於異性的好奇，以及男女之間的界線不夠清楚，冒犯了他人，對別人造成永久性的傷害和不可抹滅的恥辱，但對他人造成如此的迫害，在刑事上他的年紀卻可以被法律保護，不用負刑事責任，那麼受害者受到心理及身理的傷害該怎麼補償？這就讓我想到去年的公投案：你是否同意以「性別平等教育法」明定在國民教育各階段內實施性別平等教育，且內容應涵蓋情感教育、性教育、同志教育課程？起初看到這個公投案時，我不是很贊成這麼早就教育孩子這方面的知識，也不懂教育孩子這些是要做什麼，但在看完這本書之後，它徹內徹外的改變了我的觀點，尤其對於那些青春期正在發育的國中生們，更是需要透過這樣做教育來讓他們了解男女有別。

但霸凌事件是如何產生的？因為有人長得美、有人長得醜、有人成績好、有人被老師寵愛，有好多好多荒謬的理由讓他們被霸凌，但他們並沒有錯，錯的是那些因為嫉妒、羨慕而缺乏同理心的人，這一切都基於人們心理的不平衡及缺乏健全的想法。故事中很多很多的例子都是因為原生家庭關係，由於父母為工作勞於奔波、從小是單親家庭、又或者由他人帶大，缺少對孩子們的關愛及教育，促使他們成為被霸凌的獵物，抑或者霸

凌他人的獵人。

「爛蘋果效應」啟示我們：一個人惡劣的態度足以毀掉整個團隊，同時在本書也告訴我們：如果老師的心理問題沒有處理好，加上父母沒有即時意識到問題的產生，會影響孩子的身心靈發展，也可能終其一生，然後再讓下一代受到相同的傷害。這樣不斷的循環，使箱子裡對蘋果爛的越來越多，如果沒有人處理，其造成的殺傷力是我們都無法想像的，所以大人們的心理素質是極其重要的，成人們的一舉一動、一言一行都備受孩子關注及模仿，所謂的榜樣並不僅僅只有外在的還有內在的，才能讓孩子們擁有健全的身心。

同時霸凌這事件當中不可缺乏的角色還有旁觀者。霸凌事件發生時，那些觀看的人只會說：「我只是在一旁觀看而已，我並沒有做出任何霸凌的舉動，我沒錯吧！」被霸凌者當然希望在一旁圍觀的人能夠出手相救，可結果卻不如他們想像的那樣，始終沒有任何人會伸出援手只會冷眼旁觀，不然怎麼會霸凌事件產生呢？可是面對霸凌事件我們都習慣忽視它的存在，這是為什麼？或許幫助了那些被霸凌者的我們也會因此遭受霸凌，我們都害怕因此成為別人的眼中釘。我們可能都忘了老師們時常叮囑我們：做一個有溫度的人。如果今天你幫助了一個因為被霸凌而準備輕生的人，你救的是一條寶貴的生命。你害怕一個人單打獨鬥，那麼就多找一些擁有正義感的人，讓霸凌事件的發生率下降。這本書讓我深刻的體會到霸凌的手段可以如此冷血、殘酷，只是因為好玩、有趣而霸凌他人，有時候孩子們的年紀太小，他們並不知道事情的嚴重性、不能判斷是非對錯，又或使用不當的方式表達自己不堪的回憶，甚至加諸在比自己更加弱小的人身上。所以孩子的家庭教育以及老師們的教化是孩子成長過程中的關鍵，只要一個環節出了差錯，事後再處理，其造成的傷害已經無法挽回了。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

正義——一場思辨之旅

撰 寫 人：一年勤班 徐瑋成

指導老師：陳貞如 老師

作 者：邁可·桑德爾 / 樂為良

出 版 社：雅言文化出版股份有限公司

內容大意：

此書為哈佛大學邁可·桑德爾教授上課內容，內容闡述在現代社會中種種事件，要如何面對處理，以達公平正義。書中闡述各種學派，例如學者邊沁的功利主義、奇諾克的自由至上主義，以及其背後的利弊，藉以引導讀者思考正義、道德等判斷。

心得感想：

在現代的社會中，如何公平、正義、有道德的處理事務，是一門不可或缺或的學問。我在讀這本書的起初，看到書中有一種名為功利主義的方法，此方法是由學者邊沁所提出，深深吸引我注意。

他闡述的理念是以最多人的利益為利益，若一件事有利於社會上大多數人，則此為正義之事。起初，我覺得就像是少數服從多數一般，是正義，有道德的學說。當社會要好，就必須要以群體為優先。沒有社會，哪來的我們？但當我越往下讀，看到越來越多的其他方法和例子後，漸漸改觀。而其中我最印象深刻的用來反駁功利主義的例子，是鬥獸場。書中提到的不只是正義，還有道德層面。古羅馬時期，有一種非常血腥的娛樂。人們會把人和獅子放在競技場中搏鬥，以此為樂。上面看台的大多數人縱然開心，是為多數人的利益，但把人拿去餵獅子，怎麼想都不道德。其因在這本書後面的章節提到：人必須是目的，而不是手段。我剛看到時，不甚理解。但在多看了幾頁後，逐漸了解了這個做人處事的道理。有一名叫康德的學者所提出要尊重人的尊嚴，就要把人視為目的。功利主義錯在把人當作促進社會福祉的手段。正如同做事不行踩在別人頭上往上爬的道理般，這個道理能用在生活中大大小小的事情上。只要將人作為手段者皆不可取。舉例來說，前幾年所爆發的地溝油事件，不就是頂興集團將「人」做為賺錢的一種「手段」，而非「目的」所導致的嗎？

讓我最為贊同的，是康德所說道德判斷。形式道不道德並非由其後果決定，而是由動機來判斷。就像我們都覺得偷錢這件事是錯的、並非因為被抓的下場，而是出於道德本身。以前我覺得，只要一件事的利大於弊，

則可為之，從沒想過背後要思考的，是動機本身。這本書中依正義延伸到了自由觀。一個人是否真的擁有自己的所有權？例如賣器官這件事，應該要合法嗎？又或者天賦異稟或刻苦勤奮的成功人士，是否有義務要幫助社會？以前的我認為既然器官是你自己的，那有何不可？既然成功的名聲或地位是自己努力而來，那為何一定要幫助社會，而不是出自個人之意願？當我讀到了康德的自由觀，他便提出了令我信服的說法。若器官可自由販賣，則必流連於窮人生財的工具，而且販賣器官為財，動機就並非以道德為基準。至於回饋社會之事，天賦、環境等等，何嘗不是他人給予，社會提供的呢？既然取於社會，就要饋於社會，並不是因為能獲得好名聲，或者他能帶來好的影響，而是相同於前面所言：做一件事動機是關鍵——因為它是對的事，相信這個新觀念能幫助我在做事時，仔細檢視事情的正義。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

我還在

撰寫人：二年忠班 陳雪倫

指導老師：陳慈炘 老師

作者：黃子佼

出版社：圓神出版社

內容大意：

作者以企管人的敏銳精準和創作者的細膩善感，闡述著生命當中所會遇到抉擇的關卡，以練習取捨，帶領讀者探索自我、學會累積抉擇後所得到的歷練，並無所畏懼的面對人生，讓生命的每一次選擇都是為了形塑未來的人生。

心得感想：

生活中的每一刻都面臨著選擇，選擇決定未來的每分、每秒所要經歷的事情。許多時候我們會面臨難以抉擇的困境，有時也會懊悔自己做出的決定，但人生何嘗不是有捨必有得，當只在乎失去的時候，就也看不見自己所得到的。如同天上的月亮，人們永遠只在乎著光亮的那一面，卻忽視掉其實那只是月亮與太陽的相互位置不同所產生的差異，而陰暗處卻也是月圓時所看見的光亮處，只有光亮處會吸引著人們的目光，陰暗處卻被屏蔽住了。

轉個念頭想，這何嘗不是生命的現象呢？無論是月朔還是月望，其本質是不變的，還是每天東升西落，所以我們要學習迎向美好的明日。每一次的取捨也是累積著經驗，讓下一次的抉擇能夠更加明確，在抉擇當中培養勇氣面對生活中的大小事。

「生命，那是自然會給人類去雕琢的寶石。」每一次的取捨都是為了能夠雕琢生命這顆寶石，讓生命更加閃爍、耀眼。人生面臨著種種難題，不能什麼都要，卻也不能什麼都不要。練習人生當中的取捨，是使生命能更加光彩的歷練。書中也提到了許多關於友情的取捨問題。朋友，是人生當中很重要的一部份，遇上好的朋友，他可以成為你的家人、你的學習對象，以及你的傾訴對象。經營友情卻也不是件容易的事，每個人都有獨特的個性與不同的想法，當朋友間產生不同意見時，就產生了取捨，到底要堅持自己的想法，或者是順從朋友的意見都考驗著我們的智慧，但每一個選擇都會產生對未來的影響。

曾經我在國小時就因為不懂得如何經營友情，遇上爭執時堅持自己的

想法，導致失去了與我度過一段愉快時光的好朋友，上了國中後，我理解到了朋友是互相的，並不能永遠以自己為中心，要互相包容才能有長久的友情。人不能過於有主見，卻也不能沒主見，這也是取捨的問題，在不同情況下要適度地取捨自己的建議，才能在人生中的每一部份達到更好的境界。每一次的取捨，都能達到不同的結果，不同的人生也才造就出了人生中的獨特。

從小到大，我做過無數的取捨，小事到大事都需要取捨，這也讓我漸漸懂得如何做出一個較好的決定。決定，沒有對或錯，只有比較好與比較不好，但無論如何，決定是自己做出的，就要負起責任，即使做出不好的決定，也能從中學習，以避免未來遇到相同或相似的問題重蹈覆轍，又產生了一樣的結果。

我看待人生的觀念在看完這本書後被改變了，不論是人際關係、面對自己的態度，又或者是金錢的使用，都影響了我許多。讓我思考許久的是人際關係的部分，或許是曾有過失去朋友的經驗才讓我對於這部分有極深的領悟，當在意一件事情的時候，也許就是最能夠學習的時候。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

品味，從知識開始

撰寫人：二年忠班 徐敏慧

指導老師：陳慈炘 老師

作者：水野學

出版社：時報出版

內容大意：

近來的趨勢，很多客戶決定委託工作的對象，都是因為信任創意總監或設計師的「感覺」或「品味」。「感覺上，這個方案還不錯」的說法，在一般情況下使用，或許也不會有太大的問題——事實上，很多設計師跟創作者也經常這麼說。

不過，既然品味是知識的累積，就不該有任何無法用言語說明的產出。依據自身品味產生的創意，必定能透過言語的解說，和客戶及消費者心裡沉睡的知識產生共鳴。我認為這正是創意總監的工作，也是創作工作的一環。因此，必須同時提升知識與產出的精準度，也唯有在這種情況下，品味才得以成立。

心得感想：

說到「品味」，大家都會覺得這應該是種與身俱來的特質，或者是說這似乎專屬於某一些紳士、淑女且標記著高級的形象。但作者認為「品味」並不是與生俱來的，品味應該是知識的累積與具像，是可以被培養的。水野學在書中這麼說：「什麼是品味？品味，是使無法量化的現象，表現出最佳樣貌的能力。」

品味，就是能具體判斷抽象事物的能力，像什麼是美、什麼才好用、什麼才好吃等等諸如此類的事情。而擁有品味事物的鑑別能力，可以對人生有極大加分效果，除了能幫助自己在各種場合有合宜的裝扮及談吐，還能夠對朋友們給出許多中肯有用的建議。而想要擁有這樣的能力，就必須累積知識。累積那些對「普通事物」的理解，然後用這些普通當作比較基準，結合思考發展出有品味、精準的預測或解決方案。

「精準」很重要，給出的方案不能只是因為「我覺得不錯」，而是需要用知識作為根據來支撐，做出判斷甚至是預測。作者認為，主觀的認知、自以為是，以及不用功累積學習，是建立品味的大敵。所以相對的，能夠客觀的、拋開先入為主的想法，才是比較適合建立品味的心態。

不是所謂的跟風、趕流行就代表你是一個有品味的人，我認為有品味的人都需要透過累積大量的知識，使自己對於事物有獨特的感想，品位和知識其實就是相輔相成的，很多也是環境熏陶的。媽媽富有品味，則孩子品位相對也會容易優於同儕。

看了書之後我才恍然大悟，為什麼設計學院裡，對自己作品設計的解說有時往往會讓一個好作品增色不少。因為設計師的品味、內涵和眼下的這個作品的成功與否息息相關，也是評判「潛力股」還是「撞大運」的重要線索。在現今科技化時代，擁有好的品味不僅能讓你做事情更加得心應手，也能夠在競爭的過程中佔優勢。

水野大師曾說品味源於知識的重要是在於：「經典」，在他和 puma 一起開發原創的室內足球鞋時，突然想到 puma 曾出過的一種足球鞋「PARA MEXICO」，這雙鞋是選手三浦之良的愛用款，因此他們出了相似鞋面的足球鞋，並且大獲好評。在這個資訊爆炸的年代，取得知識並不是難事，但是從大量的資料中找出可以運用的部分，則毫無疑問需要足夠的知識，才能夠做出最精華的選擇。但書中並不是說只要擁有知識就能成為大師，在擁有知識後還要把這些轉化成自己的東西並加以運用，並富有創意，使知識能完全屬於自己，才是真正有價值的東西。

品味對於人生非常重要，像是我們在做的自傳或是三折頁時也都需要創意及想像力，如此面試官才能注意到我們與眾不同的特點，如何在單調的頁面上加入吸引人眼球的裝飾、如何排版及字體的大小，都是需要品味來雕刻的，品味是讓事物呈現最佳樣貌的能力，不是只要「do the right things」而是要「go the things right」。

這本書提供很多例子去實證知識的重要，知識需要靠經驗累積，豐富的經驗有助於提升我們的品味和創造力，創造力其實就是一種將事物連接起來的能力。

當你問一個極具創意的人，他們是如何做設計時，也許會令他們有所疑惑，因為他們並沒有實際去做一些事情，他們只是提前預見了一些事情。經過時間的淬煉，很多事情似乎就可駕輕就熟。這正是因為他們能將知識和自己的生命經驗連接，並且綜合成全新的東西。他們能夠做到這一點的原因就在於他們有著相當豐富的經驗，而且和其他人相比，他們的思考邏輯聯想也較多元。

品味是屬於自己的，怎麼去轉化和發思是成功的一大要點，不管是哪一點使你成功，其中必定需要付出龐大的努力，所謂「一分耕耘，一分收穫」即是這個道理。

霸王之夢

撰 寫 人：二年勤班 饒孝梅

指導老師：沈星華 老師

作 者：呂世浩

出 版 社：平安文化有限公司

內容大意：

周太王有三個兒子，長子太伯、次子仲雍、最小的兒子季歷，按照當時的宗法應由長子繼位，但是他覺得季歷更賢能，所以當太伯發現父王的心願後，就帶著仲雍逃走，並在父王過世後，不回家、不奔喪又斷髮、文身，太伯完成了父親的心願，讓季歷登上王位。

過了幾代後，吳國傳給了壽夢，壽夢有四個兒子，依長幼順序為諸樊、餘祭、餘昧、季札，壽夢想把王位傳給季札，但是宗法制度是不可以的，壽夢只好要諸樊暫時代理攝政，後壽夢逝世，吳人表示要立季札為王，但是季札不接受。

後二哥餘祭繼位，遣季札前往中原諸國訪問，他前後依序訪問了魯國、齊國、鄭國、衛國、晉國，並在出國訪問的途中展現出季札高人的智慧與他的信用。後三弟繼位，並準備把王位傳給季札，但是他不接受，只好由餘昧的兒子遼繼位，諸樊的兒子公子光也想要繼位，所以找來伍子胥和專諸幫忙。

公子光把匕首藏於魚中，殺了吳王遼，公子光成為吳王闔閭。吳國最後因越國進攻吳國，吳國潰敗，大會諸侯也失敗，後吳國越發衰弱，最終滅亡。

心得感想：

書中太王想把王位傳給三兒子季歷，太王兩個較大的兒子為完成太王心願，所以逃跑了，決心把王位傳給弟弟，最後因為兩個哥哥真心想讓位，所以王位順利傳給弟弟；第二位王壽夢有四個兒子，壽夢希望把王位傳給最小的兒子季札，但是因為大兒子並不是真心想讓位，所以故事反而一發不可收拾，在大家都想要王位又同時想要完成壽夢的夢想傳位給季札之際，宗法自然大亂，造成繼承王位的人不夠明確，後出現搶奪王位之情況，為何明明兩位王都想傳位給年紀較小的兒子，卻一個失敗，一個成功呢？追根究柢就是一個王的兒子真的想讓位，另外一個王的兒子並不想讓，所以才造成這樣的局面，但是這並不是任何人的錯，只是一個天時、地利、人和，另一個沒有。

書中太王的兩個大兒子都有讓國之心和孝心，他們為了完成父親心願而文身斷髮，不只表達了讓國之心，也表現出堅決不繼承王位的決心，外表看似不孝，但是事實為完成父親心願，要是他們為宗法，或是大聲張揚父親的願望國家必定大亂，所以第一章才會叫不孝之孝，以外表的不孝實現內在的孝心與決心。

書中除了太王兩個大兒子的孝心值得學習，還有一個人物，值得敬佩那就是季札，季札的事情最後雖然不是好的結局，但是他在作者和史料的映襯下展現出高度的智慧與堅持，他在出使各國時準確的分析了每個國家的未來，可知其實他也已經分析吳國的未來，展現他的思辨與觀察力，更用了其中一篇故事來解釋季札對自己的堅持與決心，間接說明他對於任何事都是說到做到的，所以他不繼承王位這件事他也是堅持到底的。

書中這三位人物真的讓我十分敬佩，他們的孝心和對於事情的堅持與決心是我做不到的，甚至連他們的一半都做不到，現在應該已經找不到這種人了，但是他們的孝心與執著是值得我們學習效法的，對於自己的父母要孝順，對於自己下定決心的事情要堅持到底，其實我們只要做到他們的一半我們就已經是個成功的人了，對於自己的事情要認真的做到，並嚴以律己，古人留下來的就是好的要學習，壞的不再犯，不是嗎？

這本應該是到目前為止我看過我最喜歡的歷史書了，因為作者充分地解釋了歷史，也加以描述了一些古文的意義，並說明了一些觀點，這些觀點並非完全屬於作者單方面的，還有一些是過去的考究與現在出現比較新派的假說，作者還用一些問題要我們不要急著太快往下看結果或是古人如何處理，而是要我們先設想如果我是書中的人物我會怎麼做，再去看看古人的做法，並知道他們成功或是失敗，來帶領我們進入古代人的思維，並從中學習思考，而非只是單方面的閱讀，雖然說我是在看書，但是卻好像是有真正的人在教導我理解歷史，雖然作者為讓書的內容不那麼死板，所以多多少少還是摻雜了一些自我的價值觀，但是並不影響閱讀，反倒還多了一些趣味呢！

我覺得這本書讓我充分了解歷史，也不得不佩服作者撰寫此書時用的技巧，讓我們可以不討厭看歷史書，又不感乏味，與其他歷史書不大一樣，如果你看普通歷史書看倦了，不妨試試閱讀此書，應該可以找到讀歷史的樂趣所在。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

在顛沛流離的世界裡，你還有我啊！

撰寫人：二年勤班 黃芷葳

指導老師：沈星華 老師

作者：Peter Su

出版社：布克文化出版事業部

內容大意：

Peter 在人生的高峰期，卻毅然決然放掉手上的節目與工作，讓自己回歸到一開始，那個只是單純熱愛書寫的大男孩，想起心底曾經答應自己，卻遲遲沒有動身的那些地方決定再給自己一次機會，開始新的篇章。花了四十九天又十七小時，橫跨東西半球三個國家，只為了找尋一個「連自己也不知道是什麼」的東西。人生沒有真理，但旅行會告訴你答案，探索在各個城市中，每走一步心就越踏實一些將路上發生的一切視為線索，當舊的篇章被原諒，新的篇章自然便會開啟。如果從未出發，將找不到最重要的寶藏但若從未停歇，即便得到寶藏也無法開啟「如果世界真的有盡頭，那一定就是原點。結束，才是真正的開始。」但無論終點將去向哪裡，願我們都可以在這顛沛流離的世界裡，能遇見一個願意在身邊和你說一聲「有我在」的人。

心得感想：

這本書帶著我看了世界的另一個風景，書裡的每一張照片有著每一個不同的故事，儘管不能夠實際飛到世界各地去旅行，卻能夠看著書想像當地風情。一張照片搭配一段作者與自己內心的對話，每一次看心情都有所不同，使我重新思考對文字和圖片的意涵，也更加的領悟作者想表達的人生哲理。

如果說「放下」是生命裡的一門功課，那「接受」便是另外一科重要的學分，接受喜歡的人不喜歡自己，接收愛了很久的人最後選擇離開了你，接受朋友之間的背棄，接受世界給我們的肯定與否定。那個需要你一直不斷主動維繫關係的人，其實他沒有你想像中的在乎你，與其苦苦維持下去，不如乾脆一點離開，讓自己好過一點吧。如果說「放下」就是放過自己，那我想，「接受」就是變好的開始。和人相處最舒適的關係是，不刻意、不勉強、不造作也不牽制著彼此，如果需要你去迎合，去委屈討人喜愛，過得那麼累，久了也忘了自己是誰，連笑都感覺到累。日久不一定見真情，但終會見人心，這句話真的永遠不會過期。現實或許很殘忍，但是這些故事總會給你些課題去練習解答，也願我們在學會懂得保護自己的同時，選擇做一個善良的人。「善良」是你的優點，但是不要讓它成了別

人欺負你的弱點，可以做一個善良的人，但是永遠都不要為了去證明自己的善良而浪費你的時間。發生過的事並不會消失，以為忘記的過去，其實只是被時間埋進更深的心底，所以我們常常會對某些畫面感到似曾相識，以為在夢裡見過的景象，其實都是自己還沒想起過去的線索。那些被深埋的夢想和快樂悲傷，都等著有一天我們將它重新釋放。想被愛之前，一個人的那段時間，就先好好善待自己吧，而當有天遇見那個人時，也請好好的善待彼此，世界這麼紛亂，遇見了不容易，請善待一個走進你心裡的人，因為下輩子不一定能再相遇。不知道今天在你身邊的人是誰，也不知道今天的你過得如何，只願我們都可以在這顛沛流離的世界裡，遇見一個願意在身邊和你說一聲「有我在」的人。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

空洞的十字架

撰寫人：二年勤班 廖士淳

指導老師：沈星華 老師

作者：東野圭吾

出版社：春天出版社

內容大意：

女兒之死讓正道夫婦心裡受到了無盡的掙扎與痛苦，不但生活失去了目標，甚至最後導致正道夫婦之間的婚姻遭到破裂。一通電話的到來，得知了一個驚人的消息——小夜子被殺害了，這讓一家之主的他感到深淵般痛苦，但是他化悲傷為動力，開始了兩起案件的調查。

心得感想：

死刑究竟是什麼？一個從上個世紀就開始爭論的議題，為什麼如今還浮現在這社會上，受到社會大眾的極度關注呢？

正道夫婦和女兒一直擁有一個極樂融融的小家庭，直到女兒受害的那一天，正道夫婦簡直失去了生活的重心，他們唯一的目標就是將犯人繩之以法，處以死刑，而最後他們也如願以償的將罪犯受以死刑，但是正道夫婦的心情卻一天比一天低落，不但女兒沒了，就連憎恨的對象都沒了，整天鬱鬱寡歡，這種虛無的感覺讓他們更加的無力回天。這不禁引起我的思考，這種一命償一命的方式真的是正確的嗎？犯人真的會因此打從心裡的感到愧疚嗎？我們看到的罪犯真的是社會罪惡的根源嗎？還是說其實他們只是這不公平世界上的（病人），為了展示著他們內心的病痛與缺陷，才做出這些不可理喻的事情。

人類生來就擁有無與倫比的複雜思維，這些犯人在做出這些非法之事時也許已經放棄了自己與這個世界，死刑或許對於犯人來說是一種身體上的解脫與心靈上的良藥，這時再將罪犯受以死刑不正是滿足他們的慾望嗎？然而最後破裂的還是雙方的家庭，受傷害的還是雙方的家人，而他們要帶著這個陰影度過後半人生。

世界上其實有不少的人和組織提倡著廢除死刑，如著名的國際特赦組織，他們不斷追求著普世的人權價值，並且要世人明白死刑無法解決一切。雖然個人權利是民主社會一直提倡的事情，但是有多少被害者的家屬能壓抑著自己心中的痛與恨，讓犯人逃避刑事責任呢？我想，當我們不斷捍衛著我們的人權的同時，也要換位思考一下此時被害人家屬的心情。

藉由這個感傷的故事讓我們認知到死刑其實是一個一體兩面的事情，我想這也許就是為什麼它一直飽受社會大眾爭議的原因吧！而從中其實也可以發現，死刑是無法制止社會案件的發生的，也許可以達到殺雞警猴的效果，但是終究無法解決刑事案件的頻頻發生，因為治標不治本，終究還是徒勞無功。然而，現在社會上有很多人類學家認為教育是改善犯罪率與再犯率最好的選擇。教育可以減少罪犯的出現，也可以讓犯了罪的人明確的了解到自己的過錯。(刑)與(罰)的差異只有一線之隔，比起以結束罪犯的性命來償命，不如用懲罰的方式來服務社會大眾，藉由為人服務精神了解到生命的價值，也好以面對以前的自己，走出陰影。

最後，我要談談東野圭吾的小說對我的影響。東野圭吾的小說一直以來都是我閱讀小說的第一首選，因為他常以敏感的議題與感性的言語和豐富的內容來組織故事的結構，再加上層層堆疊的故事推理，讓每一本東野圭吾的小說都別有風趣，包括《紅手指》.《解憂雜貨店》.《放學後》.《同級生》，都十分讓我津津樂道，婉如自己就是男女主角一般，融入在每一個故事中。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

理想國

撰寫人：二年勤班 林 瑄

指導老師：沈星華 老師

作 者：湊佳苗 譯者/王蘊潔

出版社：皇冠出版社

內容大意：

相場光稀、堂場菜菜子和星川澄玲是三個懷抱著不同理想的女人，他們在一個美麗的濱海藝術小鎮相遇了。其中，菜菜子的女兒久美香是個行動不便的小孩，在經歷了一場祝融之災後，發現了行動不便是多麼嚴重的問題，於是她們決定要一起成立公益活動「克拉拉的翅膀」以幫助輪椅族，並將販賣吊飾的所得捐給公益單位。但是到了後期，一開始的善意逐漸變了樣，最後，竟造成無法挽回的結果……。

我只想創作自己認為出色的作品，雖然可能不會有太多人能夠和我產生共鳴、認為我的作品出色，但不至於完全沒有。(p.28)

大部分腳踏實地過日子的人都知道世界上根本沒有理想國。只有把自己的不幸歸咎於環境的人，才會尋求理想國，尋找另一片新天地，就讓那種人永遠徘徊、永遠尋找吧。(p.299)

心得感想：

這本書的內容延續了湊佳苗一貫的黑暗風格，描述人們為了得到自己理想的世界而犧牲了多少，又傷害了別人多深。在看這本書的時候，我覺得有種身在其中的感受，或許書中描寫的情節有些誇大不實，但這些在生活中也是會發生的，只不過沒那麼明顯罷了，因為我們都是當事人，所謂當局者迷，但是在閱讀這本小說，我們化身成為面觀全局的第三者時，便會發現其中的可怕性。

書中除了描述人們的黑暗面，也提到了網路媒體的可怕，因為有人懷疑久美香無法走路是不是假裝的，在網路上出現了許多輿論，這也是導致菜菜子、光稀和澄玲的初心逐漸變質的原因之一，畢竟要和自己不相信的人一起完成事情是不簡單的。網路是一個很好的發明，但所謂水能載舟，亦能覆舟，網際網路也是，網路世界中不負責任的匿名發言和流言蜚語，都是造成人們開始互相猜忌的原因之一。

在小說裡，三個有著不同夢想的女人，為了達到自己的目的，用善意和友誼來包裝自己的自私，這不就像是現實社會的人嗎？或許我們不應該

有那麼灰暗的想法，但這就是必須面對的現實，害人之心不可有，防人之心不可無，我們能做的，平時訓練自己敏銳的觀察力，洞悉人心的善惡，以提防這樣的人，但不要同流合汙。除了陰影面，本書中也有令人動容的地方，像是久美香與好友間真摯的情感，以及菜菜子對久美香的母愛，我認為這些在本書的黑暗面中透露出一絲的希望，使我體會到人性縱使自私，仍有令人動容的情感。

接下來說說本書的題目「理想國」吧，我認為人會想要尋找自己心中的理想國是因為每個人都只看著別人擁有的，自己沒有的，為了想要找到自己缺少的，試圖讓自己變得更「完整」，但是在汲汲營營尋找幸福的過程，那些人都忘了，原來「青鳥」就在身邊！幸福是不需要向外尋找的，而是向內心關照的體悟，人們只要懂得如何改變自己的心境和眼光，處處都能是理想國。一切只要從「心」開始，我相信連陰影處都能透出一絲光線，因為陰影的另一面就是陽光。同時也要懂得知足，並且正視自己的問題，而非將自己的過錯歸咎於他人，這是一件每個人都能做到的事，偏偏也是最容易被忽視的。

這本書內容真的可啟發人心，不僅故事的編排內容引人入勝，描述人們內心的文字也十分仔細，作者用各種不同角度來描寫同一個事件，讓人可以用全觀的視角來閱讀整篇故事，而非偏袒局限其中某一個角色。這部小說還有一個非常特別的地方，這是一部沒有主角的小說，每個出現在小說的角色，都非常重要，每個人都是配角，都是能夠拼湊出事件真相的一塊拼圖。我認為這本書真的是一本很值得推薦的書，第一次和第二次看的時候有非常不一樣的感覺，是一本能讓人思考的好書，除了內容好看，更重要的是，它能讓人重新省視自己生活中的人事物，讓人藉由黑暗面進而發現生命中更多的美好。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

隱藏的學校

撰 寫 人：二年勤班 畢延碩

指導老師：沈星華 老師

作 者：丹·米爾曼(Dan Millman) 譯者：殷麗君

出 版 社：心靈工坊文化事業股份有限公司

內容大意：

繁盛的植栽和華麗的噴泉，傳遞出一種永恆感，不過，就和這座城一樣，一切不過是幻影。 P.86

多諷刺啊，我心想，我在這高拔的地方落入人生的低谷。我不知道該怎麼辦，該選哪條路呢？ P.96

橢圓形的臉蛋上有道大疤橫過臉頰，我猜應該是嚴重的斷傷造成的，頭髮繫成一條單辮，黑黑的髮色襯的眼睛格外美麗。 P.154

回憶，就是所謂的過去，而想像，是所謂的未來。P.270

心得感想：

失敗和挫折，超脫與靈魂，生命並不是永恆的，在僅有的時間內，人尋找著長生不死的方法，儘管有，卻難以保存著肉體，但是靈魂及思想，是可以永存的。

許多人在挫折後，往往會失去生活的重心，如同作者一般，在離開老師蘇格拉底後，又陷入了人生的困境，然而對我來說，更重要的是如何脫離無助的深淵，並擺脫挫折所帶來的痛苦；其實人生許多時候，要先有目標，才能有不受阻礙的堅定志向，作者得到了老師——蘇格拉底的最後一項任務，去尋找出他在尋找人生方向時的日紀，在書中提到了一切都令人擔憂，因為過程中的驚險，使身為讀者的我身歷其境，面對困難的任務，在一望無際的沙漠中，要找到一本日記，同大海撈針一般，但是說巧不巧的，憑藉著作者的觀察，找到了藏在峭壁山洞中的日記本，讀至此時，我深刻理解到，自己對於目標的努力是如此的匱乏，不論課業、才藝或是其他的服務學習，都沒有進到所謂的努力不懈，相較之下，作者所做的是我的好幾倍，若是我，可能難以為了一本日記走入沙漠、穿越森林、跨過高山。但是這也啟發我，對事、對人都要保持熱忱與堅持，否則後果便是一事無成。

不只是人生的堅持，還有求知的欲望，雖然書中並無任何有關求知的事，但是在篇章二「臺山森林大師」中卻給我一種不一樣的體驗，從書中帶起，作者來到香港，因緣際會之下認識了一位很會打太極的女性——華琪，而作者被她薦往藏在「毛澤東的中國」中的臺山森林學校，路途遙遠且艱辛，又鑒於作者是美國人，過關更是困難，在悄悄潛入之際，作者在森林裡迷路，飽受風霜，最後終於到達目的地；過程中帶給我最大的感受，便是一個人如何去相信一個認識不久的人，而且還要前往幾千公里的深山，若有散失，豈不是客死他鄉，但這也給我了一絲啟發，因為最終作者成功了，讓我體驗探索新事物的快感，若是一味執著，便會成為老古板，所以生活中要不停歇的學習，並向四面八方去拓展，儘管會失敗、有挫折，依舊要向前，如老羅斯福所言：「失敗固然痛苦，但更糟糕的是從未去嘗試。」

走到最後一章時，起初沒有帶給我多少感受或影響，卻有著一般書籍難有的平靜尾聲，從高至低，從強到弱，慢慢地我才理解，整本書的精華便在此，從一開始的生命說起，長生、長壽，其實那些都不是重點，只是襯托，真正的是如何活出生命、體驗生命，生命要有生活，生活要有學習，而前兩章帶出的生活，便是生命的根源。若是沒有活出自己，那活著的意義為何？而終章藉著前篇的故事告訴我，活出自己、探索自己，而且書中的寺院及武士小雕像將讀者的思緒緩緩帶入平緩。其中還有一項便是讓作者理解了「寧靜戰士之道」，也以此作為書的結局，讓我享受到清新的旅程、刺激的探險及平和的修煉。

所謂寧靜戰士之道，是以作戰時保持平靜之心去面對，心中如同平靜的水面去等待，這也回應前兩章所需的心態。

在閱讀完整本書後，我學習了不少，也深刻體會作者的旅程，加上三個章節，不同的感受，讓我如瀑布般落下。

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

悅讀

閱讀

英文精選

107 學年度大華中學閱讀心得優良作品集



Reading

*Reading fills us with joy, and
joy comes from reading.*

指導老師

徐瑞鎂老師

Mei's

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

The Boy Who Harnessed

The Wind

班級: 高中部 一年忠班

姓名: 吳采容

Summary of the Reading

When William Kamkwamba was fourteen years old, living in a drought-ravaged area of Malawi in Africa, he pursued a dream that brought electricity and running water to his poor village. William had always been interested in how mechanical things work. After reading old science textbooks, he painstakingly taught himself English so that he could understand them. He was determined to build a windmill. The people in his village called him a crazy person, but he knew he could succeed. Slowly but surely, he turned junkyard scraps into a functioning windmill, and made electricity flow to his home and eventually life-saving water to his village. This windmill was not just an ordinary windmill, and it also lighted up the future of Kamkwamba.

Reflection on the Reading

At first, I didn't really understand the meaning of "Difficult life" because I grew up in a resource-rich environment. After reading this book, I came to realize the true meaning of suffering. It also let me know that people in Africa lived in a harsh environment.

"Look. He's made light.", someone said. That one simple phrase illustrated the courage and ingenuity of a young man. The protagonist, William Kamkwamba, was trapped in the poverty and hopelessness of a tiny village in southeastern Africa. However, he had the courage to solve the problems. After reading this book, he became an idol in my life.

The story of William's journey impressed me the most. A young man launched a world-wide project to improve the lives of his countrymen, which was fascinating. To have a better life for those who he cared, William had strong willpower to question and explore the world. Under the ridicule of others, he was not afraid of difficulties, and overcame environmental and economic difficulties and obstacles in studying. He believed that he would succeed and said, "Believe yourself. Don't give up when

something happens." A little boy stayed optimistic in this situation. Eventually, he built primitive windmills, first gave the power to his radio, and later shed light on his room, his home, and his village. He used his basic knowledge of electricity to make a water pump for his mother.

William's life touched my heart. The book mentioned that William was invited to give a speech at TED. I listened to his four speeches online. From his speeches, I saw his changes. The most memorable thing was that he said to the audience, "If you want to succeed, you have to give it a try." What I admire the most is that he is not afraid to complete his dreams with arduous efforts. It is clear that William still continues to open up a new path for his life.

The dream is not something that can be easily achieved. William is determined to change the power problem in his country. He started the action and made it. Everyone has a dream. Although it may not be realized, the important thing is what he/she learns from the process. Dreams are the greatest treasures in life. Once you have your dreams, you must know how to be realistic. If you fail, don't stick to the past. Just go forward and believe that success will be waiting for you not far away.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

The Ones Who Walk Away from Omelas

班級: 高中部 一年忠班

姓名: 李妍萱

Summary of the Reading

There was a wonderful city named "Omelas". All the people who lived there were willing to be law-abiding citizens and all of them also were full of wisdom. Here was such a joyous place just like Utopia. Then, an unbelievable secret was about to be revealed. All the happy lives of the citizens were obtained from this poor imprisoned kid. The citizens would know it when they were 10 years old. After they knew, most of them chose to be silent, but some people couldn't endure and chose to leave this city.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this story, I felt a little bit sad. The story started with a joyful opening like other fairy tales but didn't have a happy ending that most readers want to read. This story made me think about the society we live. Today, we can have food to eat, have clothes to wear, have books to read. All the things come from many labors who don't get the fair treatment and have low salary. But most of us don't care about them and choose to ignore the problem concerning the rights of labors. If the government raises the salary, it may lead to the inflation and will affect people's life, so people tend to be silent. If someone chooses to do something to face those problems, what will happen? Things will change. We should not be afraid of the failure and be brave to take action.

Still Alice

班級：高中部 一年勤班

姓名：范紫芸

Summary of the Reading

Alice Howland was a famous professor of linguistics. She had remarkable jobs, handsome husband, and three beautiful children. Life was so beautiful to her. Generally, she realized that she couldn't remember some names or simple words. One day, she went to the doctor and the doctor told her that she had Alzheimer's disease. When the days passed sby, she was gradually losing her memories. She went to the doctor again. The doctor said there would be a ceremony for the patients with some diseases and he encouraged Alice to have a speech. During the speech, Alice told the audiences the life before she got sick and she was not afraid of forgetting everything, living bravely for the rest of her life. As time went on, she was so serious that she needed a nurse to look after her. But one day, the nurse had to take her child to the doctor, so Alice was left at home alone. Alice inadvertently saw a video. The person in the video was Alice who didn't get very sick. The video told Alice there was medicine and took it. If she had taken it, she would have lain in bed and she would never get up again. Finally, she didn't take it. Although Alice lost the ability to talk, she found her courage to live a full life.

Reflection on the Reading

The reason why I chose this book is because this disease isn't like other external disease which people can immediately find it. Also, the Alzheimer's disease is hereditary. It would have 50% of chance to get it. And I want to understand how people feel when they get it. If I have the Alzheimer's disease, maybe I won't be as brave as Alice to face the disease. I will have a negative attitude towards everything and stop to communicate with my families, friends, or some important people in my life. I don't want to let people see me in this situation. But, if my mother has the Alzheimer's disease, I will try best to help her. Even though I have to say the same things again, and again, I still have patience to treat her gently and accompany her through the rest of her life.

The most impressive plot of the story was that Alice wanted to go to the restroom. She opened that door, and opened this door, but she forgot where the restroom was. And then she peed on the ground. How horrible it was to forget these basic things. But

her faith gave her courage to move on with her life. As Alice said, “the art of losing isn’t hard to master. So many things seem to be filled with the intent to be lost and their loss is not a disaster. What do we think when we lose something. Is it a disaster?” I learned that losing is not a bad thing at all. Take friendships for example. When I lose a friend, I would be sad actually. But I can learn something new in this thing. Maybe it makes me realize that this friend is not good for me or it makes me understand how to choose a good friend. Losing is not a disaster. It’s an opportunity to let me see something clearly. After reading the book entitled Still Alice, I realize that we all need to seize the day. The new semester starts to begin and it will have lots of homework, test, activities that I need to do. It will be tiring and stressful, but it may have something fun for me and gain the valuable experiences.

Treasure Island

班級：高中部 一年勤班

姓名：許皓翔

Summary of the Reading

Jim Hawkins' mother owned the Admiral Benbow Inn. One day, Billy Bones came to this peaceful inn. Billy drank all day. He treated people rudely but he sometimes talked about pirate adventure stories. He was afraid of a pirate with only one leg and asked Jim to be careful about the pirate. The pirate found Billy before long. He asked Billy to give him a map showing the location of the treasure. Without following the pirate's order, Billy would die. Billy was very scared and then he suffered a stroke and died. Later, Jim found a map showing the location of the pirate Flint's buried treasure. Jim, Doctor Livesey, and Squire Trelawney determined to find it. They set out on their adventure.

Reflection on the Reading

Jim was a boy full of courage and wisdom and overcame lots of obstacles on the way. He challenged himself, broke through the barriers, and finally won! In the end, he found the treasure and shared it unselfishly with everyone. The unselfish act is worthy of admiration.

Like Jim, we should be brave enough to overcome our own fears. Fear can make people lose their wisdom and courage, and reduce their ability to solve problems.

In the story, there were lots of people desiring to be rich, so they used many kinds of methods to get money and ended up with losing their lives. Although money can do a lot of things, there are still many things that money can't buy. For instance, taking good care of our own life can enrich our life. I believe that with the same faith, people will live harmoniously with each other, and can reduce many disputes. In addition, the children usually have the courage and wisdom that adults don't have. In my opinion, having courage and wisdom isn't something related to age, but related to observation and understanding of the things in life. I hope that I can improve my wisdom and courage in my life, and face the challenges of life positively and marching forward bravely.

Cry Freedom

班級：高中部 一年忠班

姓名：張祐翔

Summary of the Reading

It was a true story that occurred in 1977. At that time, South Africa was colonized by the British. Because of the ethnic problem in South Africa, blacks and whites could not live harmoniously with each other. Blacks rarely got better jobs and were seldom treated fairly. However, a black Biko came out to fight against whites. With a white Wood's support, Biko let more people know about the difficulties of their life and what blacks really needed.

Reflection on the Reading

When it comes to the word “freedom”, a popular Ted Talk speech entitled “Being young and making an impact”, crossed my mind. The speaker Natalie made herself extraordinary when she was 17, being the same age as me. After she saw a film “Invisible children”, something changed. In that movie, it talked about the child soldiers who were given weapons and forced to kill, and didn't have freedom to fight against. So Natalie stood out to fight for their freedom. She tried many ways to let more people in many cities know that it was important for those child soldiers to get their freedom and do what they should do at their ages. And finally she succeeded.

Just like the characters in the story, they were eager to have freedom. Blacks and whites are human beings. There should not be a barrier to divide people into two groups. Even though we have different beliefs, skin colors and status, we should be treated equally and fairly. In this era of globalization. Everyone is protected by the law. When we have some problems that affect our own benefits, we should fight for ourselves. Without the courage and faith, the problems would not be solved and always exist.

Don't think it is impossible that we can do something big for ourselves when we are young. If we never try, we will never know.

Oliver Twist

班級：高中部 一年勤班

姓名：蕭舒方

Summary of the Reading

The mother of Oliver Twist in the story gave birth to him because of the love affair, and then left home, which made him live in an almshouse for nine years, and he needed to work every day. But one day, Oliver Twist was driven out of the almshouse. In order to get a bowl of porridge, he became an apprentice in the coffin shop and was bullied by the owner. One day, the owner of Oliver Twist insulted Oliver Twist's mother. Oliver finally couldn't stand it and beat the master, so the master imprisoned Oliver Twist. Unexpectedly, Oliver Twist escaped and ran to the streets. Then, Oliver Twist was forced to become a thief. Finally, after all the difficulties, the lucky god finally helped Oliver Twist to find his lover and his family.

Reflection on the Reading

In the past, social status influenced Europeans' daily lives. Which led to the widening gap between rich and poor, and finally led to many problems. Oliver Twist was the one who suffered a lot and was always bullied by others because of his background – the lowest level of the social class. With his strong beliefs, he fought for survival and eventually found his lover and family. Therefore, I learned the importance of “persistence”. Only by persistence can we see the results we expect. Finally I hope that every day in the future, I will be able to stick to my beliefs and continue to move toward my dreams.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Behind Her Eyes

班級: 高中部 一年勤班

姓名: 黃煜晏

Summary of the Reading

On a peaceful night, Louise viewed her son as her main focus of her life after the divorce. Then she met David who already had an awesome wife and also made friends with David's wife. At that time, she didn't know the lovely woman who was David's wife. After a lot of twists and turns, Louise became David's wife. Surprisingly, the soul of Louise's body was actually a friend of David's wife named Robert, who used to stay in the mental sanatorium with David's wife.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this book, I learned the dark side of the human beings. For instance, Louise wanted to be with David and kept the close friendship with his wife Adele at the same time. But it's not moral! The greedy soul swallowed her, and eventually led her to the death, even dying in Adele's body. Robert was the dreadful character. He appeared to be an innocent boy with a sincere heart at first. However, after he heard the huge amount of heritage of Adele and her attractive elegant husband David, everything changed. Moreover, Robert's soul lived in Louise's body, but David loved Louise instead of Robert.

Money makes people crazy, and so is love. People are eager to make a fortune. Is it really worth it? Without true love, it is not necessary for two people to stay together. The good and evil are portrayed in this book. There are always two sides of a coin and we shouldn't listen to one side of a story. As Marcus said, "Everything we hear is an opinion, not a fact. Everything we see is a perspective, not the truth." Also, "doubt can destroy yesterday's faith and open the way for tomorrow's faith.", said by French writer Roman Roland.

The Tempest

班級: 高中部 一年勤班

姓名: 江若媛

Summary of the Reading

Prospero was the Duke of Milan. In order to practice magic, he gave the kingdom to his brother, Antonio. However, Antonio reclaimed the title of Prospero with the king of Naples, Alonso. Prospero and his daughter, Miranda, was driven away to the sea. With the help of Gonzalo, the minister of Naples arrived on the island and survived. On the island, Prospero saved a spirit, Ariel, with the magic he learned from books. He asked Ariel to make the ship of Antonio and his fellows to come to the island where Prospero and his daughter stayed. After they arrived the island, Prospero found ways to make them recognize their mistakes. What's more, Miranda fell in love with the son of Alonso, Ferdinand. Finally, Prospero, his daughter and everyone on the ship left the island and went back to Milan together

Reflection on the Reading

Is it possible for a person to forgive the one who made you leave your country and took away your power? Yes, it is. Prospero did that. He asked Ariel to raise a storm to make Antonio and his fellows come to the island but didn't hurt them. After they arrived on the island, Prospero thought of ways to make them feel guilty about what they have done, and then ended up with a happy ending.

To many people, it is really difficult to forgive those who have done something to harm them. Each time they see them, they just keep thinking about their bad behaviors in the past and it is hard for them to erase it from their memory.

Will things go well if we revenge ourselves on those who hurt us? Or forget about what they have done, just as nothing has happened before. Will that be a good way? I don't think so. If we forgive them so easily, maybe they will think there's not a big deal to hurt someone, and then they may do the same thing again and again. What should we do? Think of a way to make them realize their mistakes. Make them understand the mistake, and they can change their behavior.

Little Women

班級: 高中部 一年勤班

姓名: 陳琳薇

Summary of the Reading

Little Women is one of classic American literature books. The story showed four different kinds of girls in Marchi family: Meg, Jo, Beth and Amy, who used their kindness and hard work to find their happiness.

The Story began with the Marchi' sisters who were teenagers living with their mother. Their father was always serving in the American Civil War. Each girl had a distinct personality. Meg, the oldest, was beautiful and caring. She also loved luxury. Joe was a tomboy and a writer, but had a terrible temper. Beth was quiet, kind, and played the piano. Sadly, she suffered from ill health. Amy was the apple of her parents' eyes and was a spoiled girl. She was Artistic but struggled with vanity. Four girls had their own weaknesses. After overcoming their weaknesses, they would become successful adults.

Reflection on the Reading

The book "Little Women" has many touching, warm, interesting and even humorous plots. Although the girls in the Marchi family were poor, they still had positive and optimistic attitude to face everything. In particular, the four sisters who had helped each other go through the difficulties impressed me the most. They found out their shortcomings and tried to correct mistakes together.

We should appreciate the merits of others and ignore the flaws. Everyone deserves to be treated with respect and kindness. I learn to be strong enough to face difficulties. In addition, I learn the power of the cooperation and the importance of independence and self- improvement. After reading "Little women", I have learned a lot.

Cry, the beloved country

班級：高中部 一年勤班

姓名：徐瑋成

Summary of the Reading

Stephen Kumalo was an old black man who lived in a rural area of South Africa, Ndotsheni. One day he received a letter from Johannesburg, where his brother, his brother and his sister went to seek a better life. After learning that his sister was sick, he went on his trip to Johannesburg. Meanwhile, he looked for his son, and found out that his son had committed murder to kill a white man who spent his life helping the natives. After his son was sentenced to death, he took his son's girlfriend, who was pregnant, back to Ndotsheni. After knowing his son was killed, the father of the white man devoted all his life to helping Ndotsheni fight against the drought.

Reflection on the Reading

In the story, Jarvis, the father of the killed white man, lost his son who fought for black men's rights. Despite the ironic fact that his son was murdered by a black man, he didn't seek for revenge after his son was killed. Instead, he continued to do what his son did not get a chance to finish - helping the natives with their rights. A great man gains power through forgiveness. It is hard to do the right thing. It is even harder to forgive those who have done something to hurt you, and give them a hand when needed. What's more, as to discrimination, people in South Africa are forced to go to the mine and there are wage gaps because of their race or their ethnicity. Every race should gain the same human rights and be treated equally.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Circus Mirandus

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：侯馨恬

Summary of the Reading

Micah Tuttle was a fifth-grade student which lived happily with his grandpa, who was good at telling attractive stories and making special knots. However, Micah's world had been overturned since his grandpa got sick seriously and his grouchy great-aunt came to look after her brother and Micah. To save his grandpa's life, Micah had to find the Lightbender, a magician who had promised grandpa a miracle at magical Circus Mirandus when he was a child. On his way looking for the Lightbender and Circus Mirandus, he made a new friend Jenny who was a smart girl. However, Jenny didn't believe in magic. Micah had successfully brought her to Circus Mirandus and found the Lightbender eventually. In the ending, after Micah's grandpa passed away, the Lightbender finally performed the miracle he had promised -- to take Micah to Circus Mirandus and teach him how to use his own magic.

Reflection on the Reading

This was the first time I finished the English novel which was not adapted for non-native readers and had tons of unfamiliar words. This reading experience taught me that sometimes it does not really matter if I can comprehend all the vocabulary and the structure of the sentences. The true essence of reading is that I should enjoy reading the coming pages without worrying about the new words

On top of that, what I knew about "Circus" was a place known for creating joy and laughter. I never thought there's anything wrong with it since I've never been to a circus. But, when I searched it online, I found out there were the physical congenital diseases patients who had to be on the "Freakshow" to make a living in 19th and animals which were chained to learn how to walk on two feet. Unlike the circus filled with chocolate-flavored air and the magic in story, the truth of the reality is bloody. Indeed, I feel sad for both humans and animals. Before reading this book, I was never aware that we took pleasure in others' pain, but now I think it's cruel to take away an animal's or a human's freedom and to have it dress up in fancy clothes to juggle for people.

Except for the circuses, there are more animal abuse issues such as the legitimacy of keeping animals in the zoos and the way to deal with stray animal's problem. In my opinion, the zoos have the function of educating the public, and what we can do is examine the laws and make sure they really can ask the operators to provide high-quality environment and take good care of the animals. What's more, we can start campaigns to make the governors aware of the issue. For the stray animals, the laws should be able to limit the number of animals that are bred artificially, and we should call for shelters to treat the animals nicely when we find a stray animal. Adopting stray animals in place of buying them is also a good way. If a circus means the inhumane life for animals (or people), we really should take action to defend the right for every single life.

The Secret Garden

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：蔡雯竺

Summary of the Reading

Mary Lennox was a disagreeable-looking and a foul-tempered person. She was sent to live with her maternal uncle, Archibald Craven, because her parents died of Cholera. In her uncle's house, she heard from her maidservant, Martha Sower, about a secret garden. After she found the garden, she started to explore the outside world, becoming healthier.

On a stormy night, she found Mr. Craven's son, Colin Craven. At first, he was also a disagreeable-looking and foul-tempered person who lived in his own world. He always thought he was going to die. When Mary and Martha's brother, Dickon, took him to the garden, he fell in love with the beautiful nature and the feeling of running on the grass.

When Mr. Craven came back home, he was shocked by the changing of Colin and Mary. He was also shocked by the secret garden which had been found, but he was happy that Colin and Mary became people that loved to laugh.

Reflection on the Reading

The Secret Garden is a famous novel written by Frances Hodgson Burnett. It tells about Mary Lennox, a little girl who had been spoiled. After her parents died, she was sent to live with her uncle, Mr. Craven. At first, Mary thought that no one liked her, but the real reason was that she didn't like anyone except herself. Later, she found the key into the secret garden, which was locked after Mrs. Craven's accident. In the secret garden, she met her maidservant, Martha Sowerby's brother, Dickon. Also, she found out how beautiful the world was. The plants that she planted became much bigger. There were many animals moving into this garden. Mary started to exercise and laugh. In the story, Dickon's mother always gave the Cravens' family opinions. She said that kids should go outside to play, breathing fresh air and laugh.

The story of Mr. Craven impressed me the most. In the story, he was sensitive and faithful husband. He loved his wife so much, so he closed the wife's garden and far away from his son because they made him remember his wife. His son, Colin, was angry with his action, and he didn't understand why Mr. Craven was so indifferent to him. Mr. Craven tried to be a good father by giving him new books or toys. But he

was wrong. All Colin needed was his love. When I read this part, I did agree that what the children needed the most was their parents' love and their concern. Although Mr. Craven was stony-hearted outside, he was really kind-hearted and wonderful inside, just like every father.

No one likes a person who always has a bad mood. It is the same in our life. If we never challenge ourselves and try new things in our life, we will never step to the next step. What's more, if we want others to love us, we need to love others first.

The Secret Garden is a wonderful novel, I learn how to be careful to a person or to be kind to someone. The book had been translated in many languages, I wish everyone can read this wonderful novel and learn to love someone else.

Beauty and the Beast

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：饒欣倚

Summary of the Reading

Belle was an odd but brilliant girl in the town. Her father was her only family member. One day, when her father went out of town for business, he was kidnapped and taken to an abandoned castle. Belle was worried, so she went to the castle to save him. However, after saving him, she got kidnapped by a beast.

The beast used to be a prince of a kingdom. One time, he was holding a party, but only young and pretty girls could be there. Therefore, a witch thought that he was cold-blooded and cruel, and he should be punished because of his behavior, so she cursed them all. One became a tea cup, another became a wardrobe, and the prince himself was turned into a beast. The only way to break the curse for the beast was to learn how to love someone, and got someone to love him, too. However, there was a time limit. The witch gave him a rose. When the rose withered, they wouldn't be able to become humans again.

When Belle first walked into the castle, all the people in the castle believed that she was the one. So they offered to let her stay in one of the bedroom there. As days passed, Belle and the Beast both found out that they had the same hobby of reading. Because of this, their relationship was getting better. At first, they were enemies, and now they were like friends, or more than friends.

Belle's father got back to the town in a hurry. He told everyone that a beast kidnapped Belle. Everyone thought he was crazy, including Gaston, who wanted to marry the prettiest girl, Belle, in the town. He promised Belle's father that he would find her, and she had to marry him. Belle's father knew that her daughter didn't like Gaston at all, but he had no choice.

Belle and the beast were dancing in a ballroom together. They both dressed up. After that, the beast knew that Belle missed her father, so he used his magic mirror to let Belle see her father. But the situation was not good. Her father was in a cage. Belle was so worried, and the beast didn't want to see the girl he loved in pain, so he decided to set her free. When she left, the beast gave her the mirror in case she wanted to see him. After she left, the castle became dead silent, because their only hope was gone, and the rose was withering quickly.

Belle went to the town, and told the villager that her father was not lying, she used the mirror to show them the beast. The villager quickly made up the team led by Gaston.

He also put Belle in the cage with her father because he found out that she had feelings to the beast. Then they started their attack on the castle and the beast.

Belle was worried about the beast. She must go to warn him. So she got out of the cage and went forward to the castle. When she arrived, it seemed that the village team was losing more and more armies. She went to the balcony and saw that the beast and Gaston were fighting. Once Gaston was almost dying, he begged the beast to save him. The beast did, but he shot the beast by the gun and fell to the ground by himself. The beast was badly hurt. Belle felt so sorry that she told the villager about him. But the beast stopped breathing. She was so sad, and she had so many things that she hadn't told him. She kissed the beast and said she loved him. After that, some magic things happened, they all became humans again. Belle and the prince lived happily ever after.

Reflection on the Reading

The reason I chose this book was that this whole story touched me. The author had so much imagination to create this story about Beauty and the Beast, and the talking teapot. This is the favorite thing I personally like in this book. Also, this book teaches me something about love and friendship. It teaches me so many things and makes me feel like reading it again and again.

In the story, the beast looked ugly and cruel, but as long as I got to know him more, I would find out that he was not as cruel as I had thought, and maybe he just didn't trust someone at first. What's more, Gaston left his friend in danger, and not even tried to save him. What I learned from the beast is that things aren't usually what they look like, and I can't judge a person by his/her looking. In addition, having a loyal friend is also important. We have to make sure that we don't have a friend like Gaston.

Doctor Zhivago

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：吳育衡

Summary of the Reading

Yury's mother died when he was young, and he was raised by his uncle. He met Tonya. The two married and had a son. Yury became a medical officer in the army. He met Lara, a woman whom he had seen twice before. Yury was captivated by Lara, but he returned to his wife and son in Moscow. They decided to move east to Varyniko. Yury went to the nearest city, Yuryatin. There, he met Lara once more. They began an affair that lasted two months before Yury decided to break off contact and confessed all to his wife. On his way, he was captured by the partisan army, which conscripted him as a medical officer. When he was released, he returned to Yuryatin to find Lara. Komarovsky returned and urged them to go east with him to avoid being killed. Yury tricked Lara into taking her daughter and going with Komarovsky. Yury returned to Moscow. He began living with Marina. He and Marina had two children. He found a new job but on the way to his first day at work, he died from a heart attack.

Reflection on the Reading

This book reflects that humans are actually very vulnerable. When people feel helpless and they don't know how to get better, they often use other things to achieve the purpose they want. People pursue a beautiful new world through revolution. In fact, the content inside is not as beautiful as it should be. On the contrary, it is tragic and leads to social chaos. The look looks gorgeous and beautiful, but there is nothing inside, and it ends up being a mess. It is easy to tear off a piece of paper, but it is difficult to tear the paper back to the state it was in before it was removed. It is also nailed to the wall like a nail. Although the problem has been solved, the holes caused by the nails still exist. That hole can never be eliminated! This book reflects the great changes of the times through the life of small things, including many aspects of life. This method allows us to understand the people who are suffering and desperate at the time. Zhivago worked hard to live a good life, tried not to be overwhelmed by social change, but lived bravely and hard. I really admire him.

Stories of Detection and Mystery – The Blue Cross

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：鄭宇桐

Summary of the Reading

A wise Paris policeman, Valentin, was ordered to arrest a great criminal, Flambeau. Flambeau had a great strength, size, daring, and physical abilities. With these abilities, he was a skillful criminal, but he had the weakest point.

To Flambeau, a blue cross was his next target. To arrest Flambeau, Valentin tracked him to London. When he got there, he had no clues, so he searched for suspicious places. He found there were really something strange and attracted his attention. All the evidence pointed to two priests. First of all, he went to a restaurant. Before long, he found something unusual. The salt and the sugar container were different. Then, the short one of two priests paid the money first and broke the windows after. Furthermore, the short priest left a package to a shopkeeper on purpose.

After that, Valentin found the two priests and listened to their conversation. In the beginning, he thought he found the wrong person. When he heard something about “cross,” he noticed that he found the right person. Valentin found out the short priest, Father Brown, was the owner of the blue cross, and Brown left a lot of clues to guide Valentin the way to find them. And the blue cross was sent to a safe place.

Reflection on the Reading

It was an amazing detective fiction. The main character did not focus on the policeman or the detective. Instead, he focused on the clues that Father Brown provided. I thought Father Brown really was smart because he knew he needed to leave some vital clues to guide Valentin the ways, and he had the foresight to notice his package was in danger.

Also, I admired the author, G. K. Chesterton. He elaborated the story nicely. The interaction between a great policeman and a skillful criminal let me think of Holmes and Arsène Lupin. Surprisingly, there was no contest between Valentin and Flambeau; however it was the personal show of Father Brown. Then he added some appealing plots in the story that interested me very much. And those appealing plots were surely the necessary elements of this story.

Furthermore, it was the meaningful story. For instance, Father Brown used the same thief’s trick to change the packages. An eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth. Using the same plan to attack opponents is usually a perfect plan to succeed.

“The Blue Cross” is really a fantastic story. As a story develops, my mood changes. I enjoy reading it..

Puss in Boots

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：卓悅

Summary of the Reading

This is a story about a miller and his cat. A miller had three sons, when he died, he left his mill to the oldest, his donkey to the second, and only a cat for the youngest. The youngest wasn't happy about it because his brothers' mill and donkey could be sold and got money, but his cat only ate and made a muff out of the fur. He was sure to starve. His words were heard by the cat, and it said to him that it could help him but he couldn't kill it and gave it a pair of boots. Although the cat's master wasn't exactly convinced, he still agreed. As a result, the cat finally let its master live a prosperous life, lived in a beautiful castle, and took the princess to be his wife.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading the story, I learned the truth: don't worry or think about how much you have. Instead, you should use your brain to work hard to create a future to change your life and face the life with the positive attitude. I really like the smart cat. It tells me not to look at the surface, but to be wise to overcome everything. More importantly, it lets me realize not to underestimate others or to look down on myself. When encountering difficulties, I have to use my brain to solve problems.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Gulliver's Travels

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：徐穰芸

Summary of the Reading

Gulliver was practical-minded in the UK after he became a ship doctor. When his boat experienced a big storm, he was hit by the storm and drifted to a little man country—Lilliput. On the island, the king needed to fight with Lilliputians king. Originally there was the wedding expected to be held. However, something happened. The wedding was canceled and the war was about to break out. One day, a Little Dwarf went to the beach and discovered Gulliver. The Little Dwarf was surprised at that big person and was very scared. At once he ran away to find the king. The Little Dwarf decided to kidnap Gulliver with a rope.

When Gulliver woke up, he was fettered with a rope and was taken away by the Little Dwarf. At first, the villagers in this castle were all scared of Gulliver, but Gulliver said he could fight for the king, so the king thought he was in their team, so the king chose to welcome him. Also they helped him to become clean, and made new shoes and clothes for him. After he solved a lot of problems from the Lilliput island, including the prince and princess's wedding. But things changed when Gulliver was convicted of treason for putting out a fire with his urine. Finally the king also pardoned Gulliver, fixed his boat, went back to the UK, and ended his first trip.

On the second trip, a farmer in a giant country called Brobdingag discovered Gulliver and sold him to the queen. The queen put him into the court and he wasn't happy. On a trip to the frontier, accompanying the royal couple, Gulliver left Brobdingag when his cage was plucked up by an eagle and dropped into the sea.

Next, after experiencing the pirates attack, he landed on the floating island. This island was called Balnibarbi, and the island lived two kinds of people on it. The things here were amazing! Gulliver had the deep impression.

Finally, on the last trip, he came to the unknown land. This land was populated by Houyhnhnms. And the Houyhnhnms was the horse having rational thinking. They were the rulers on this land. Here also lived the Human face beasts called Yahoos who were very cruel. Gulliver started to learn the languages from Houyhnhnms. The Houyhnhnms also treated him friendly. On top of that, Gulliver communicated with Houyhnhnms and got to know more about their culture. He was very happy!

Reflection on the Reading

When Gulliver was in the country of the little men, he was very big. At first people there were all scared. After getting to know him well, they welcomed him and made friends with him. Even though they were two different kinds of people, they also lived harmoniously. The Little Dwarf had the courage to fight against the crop failure and entertained Gulliver. Second, when two people had different ideas, they stopped arguing, listened to each other's idea and thought for others.

Winning is not really important. Being amiable is essential to us. Gratitude is also important. Just like the king, he was grateful to Gulliver who helped him to reconcile with Lilliputians king. Also, Gulliver was brave to take an adventure. What's more, Gulliver lived with Houyhnhnms and made him become smart. If Gulliver had lived with Yahoos, he could have become a cruel person. Therefore, we should be cautious about the friends we make.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Warriors

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：張可欣

Summary of the Reading

As a kittypet, Rusty was very curious about the forest and the wild cats who lived there. Then, he took up the courage and moved the first step to the unknown future. Suddenly, he met the cats belonging to the members of ThunderClan. Those cats were very mad about Rusty because he ran into their territory without their permission. But their attitude changed quickly because ThunderClan lacked warriors then. Bluestar, the leader of ThunderClan, invited him to join in ThunderClan. At first, Rusty doubted that he would become a clan cat. Finally, he agreed and renamed Firepaw. Soon, he knew everything about the forest which Bluestar lived. From then on, he had an unusual and colorful life.

Reflection on the Reading

I read this book when I was an elementary school student. I still want to read it again and again. This book encourages me a lot. The story of Warrior is really exciting and fascinating to me all the time, just like magic. It also gives me abundant imagination. Even if there isn't any picture from the beginning to the end, I can visualize our story. In my daily life, I may not sense how important and powerful the group is. But in this book, if there is no unity in a clan, they will not survive in the climate of varied forests. My favorite character is Bluestar, whose wisdom and compassion have saved many lives. She is also the mentor of the main character, Firepaw. Because of her excellent guidance, Firepaw is so loyal and brave. This book is worth reading for everyone. I believe that everyone will love this wonderful story.

The Snow Goose

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：許少芸

Summary of the Reading

There are three stories in the book. The first story is named “The Snow Goose”. Philip with a strange look lived in an empty lighthouse with many birds, and one day he met a girl bringing a snow goose with bloods. The girl” Fritha”, was told a lot of bad stories about Philip in village, but soon she discovered that he had a kind heart. In the second story, Stephen, a doctor, saw a lovely doll in a flower shop and was curious about a maker who made such a doll filled with love. A few days later, he needed to visit his patient. Surprisingly, he found that she was the maker of the doll and she was dying. He must find out what’s wrong with her. Finally, he found out she had no love with her, though she tried to make much of love in the dolls for people, but she got nothing. Stephen would give all his love to save her. In the last story, a girl in an old houseboat enjoyed living in the water, and made a song” Silver swan” about herself. She wanted to know what love was and how she could know if love was coming, just like the lyrics telling “when the silver swans come sailing, then I will know my true love.”

Reflection on the Reading

At first, I saw the strong bond between Philips and his birds. Nobody wanted to be close to him and always looked at him with a fearful eyes. Philips just thought they were poor and they couldn’t understand the love of the living things. He still lived comfortably, and even better than others. Philips always sailed his boat to find other birds that needed help. This kindness was discovered by Fritha. It was the first time that people visited his house. He was not alone anymore. After a long time, Philips found that he was in love with this little girl. However, he knew he couldn’t tell his feelings to her. Sadly, then he was asked to help soldiers in the war. It was hard to leave Fritha because he loved her so much. I could feel his great pain. Eventually, he left Fritha alone. This time she found she loved Philips, too. How tragic. After reading the second part of the book, I thought it’s the destiny for this couple. The doctor saved many patients’ lives. He’s sure to meet a good girl like” Mary”. This told us “Give, and you will get return.” Moreover, a doctor not just gives us the medicine, but also gives us “love”. Maybe an only smile could relieve half of our pain. Because of the smile, patients could feel about the love which the doctor wants to give them. How powerful it is! “Smile is the best.” These are what I have learned in the stories.

Call of the Wild

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：許芳溶

Summary of the Reading

A dog, Buck, lived happily in California with Judge's Family. During the gold rush, the transport was only possible on sledges, pulled by dogs called huskies. Dog-dealers stole dogs from the south and sold them to the north. Unfortunately, Manuel, one of the gardeners, needed money, so he sold Buck to a dog-dealer. On the way to frozen north, there were many difficult things happening to Buck. There were no safety, no sun, and no rest. The dogs and men here were all savages. The dogs took a big bite of others because they were tired with no food. The wild beast in Buck grew strong, starting his new and harsh life. Finally, he was the leader of the wolves.

Reflection on the Reading

This is an interesting book. Buck was an audacious and intelligent dog. He had a good family. Everyone loved him. Suddenly, nightmares began for him. But he still dealt with them well. The author told us that we should put ourselves in others' shoes. Humans shouldn't be selfish. Sacrificing the dogs' lives to get the gold should be stopped. The dogs are the honest friends to humans, so we can't treat them like that. Animals still have lives, just like people. If we love them, they will be our honest friends, just like Buck saving John Thornton's life. And also be brave to fix the problem. Believe ourselves that we are the special ones. We can do it.

Stuart Little

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：黃 云

Summary of the Reading

In this story, a very special mouse named Stuart Little was born in a human family in New York. It lived with his parents Mr. Frederick and Mrs. Frederick, his older brother George, and a cat named Snowbell. Although it was a small mouse, it was very smart and brave, and it could do a lot of things. For example, its mother's ring fell into the sewer. Everyone had no idea about how to get the ring back, but it did. In the story, it used to be a sailor, a teacher, and a model car driver. It had a bird friend which it fell in love with. One day, the bird found that a cat wanted to eat it, so it flew away without telling everyone. When Stuart Little found the bird missing, it decided to go on a journey to find the bird.

Reflection on the Reading

This story is full of magic. Before I read this book, I never thought the mouse could live just like a human, or a mouse could live with a cat and not be eaten. The most amazing thing was that two people could give birth to a mouse. This story gave me a lot of new insight to see the world. In the book, when Stuart Little went out to find the bird, it was laughed by many people and animals. Although it's hard to do it, Stuart didn't give up. And it never cared about those people's laugh. What's more, on its journey, it helped a lot of people. For example, a boat race was about to start soon. One participant's sailor had some problems and couldn't come to the race. When Stuart heard this news, it helped the sailor right away and then got the champion. The story let me realize the saying "Return good for evil". Also, in the book, there was a sentence that I liked very much. The bird once said that she came from north, so Stuart drove the model car all the way north. In the end, Stuart didn't find the bird, but it said "I rather expect that from now on I shall be traveling north until the end of my days." After reading this sentence, I wonder if there is really anyone in the world would use a lifetime to find a missing friend. If the answer is yes, I hope I will have this kind of friends in my life.

The Hound of the Baskervilles

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：黃清悅

Summary of the Reading

The motivation of the murder was caused by the large property of the Basker family. And it was related to the curse of the Basker family caused by Hugo. He was a man who was cruel, violent and ruthless. Everyone hated him very much and was afraid of him. Coincidentally, he fell in love with a girl in the village, In order to get the girl, he caught the girl and shut her up. But the girl fled on the night of the day. When Hugo found that the girl had escaped, he not only dispatched all the manpower to get the girl back. Unexpectedly, on the way to chase the girl, something terrible happened!

Hugo's companions followed behind him. The first thing they saw was that Hugo's horse rushed back. According to the news they heard, when Hugo got here, a thing that silently resembled a demon dog had followed him. When they continued walking to the deep valley of the Ebara, they saw the girl's and Hugo's body. But something caught their eyes. It was the demon dog on Hugo's body which was biting his throat! A huge beast looked like a hound but was bigger than any hound. Since that, the descendants of the Basker family almost had died under the curse of the demon dog.

Reflection on the Reading

Every time I read this book, I always can't help but tremble. I always feel terrible no matter how many times I read it. Especially when the demon dog appears, it always makes me feel scared. The demon dog looks like a hound but its size is bigger than any dog and its size just like a lion. It always appears suddenly and disappears quietly, which always makes people feel confused.

In my opinion, the best part of this book is about Holmes and Watson. They caught the monster together. It was the most exciting part of the story. While Henry led the beast out, Watson, Holmes, and Lestrade were hiding behind the big stones to catch the beast. Finally, Holmes shot the body of the beast and then the beast fell and stopped chasing the prey. How thrilling!

There was one plot making me feel very nervous. It was the time when the demon dog appeared again and killed another person. At first all the people, including me, were shocked. I thought Henry died. Surprisingly, the murdered person wore Henry's clothing, but fortunately not him.

Though seldom appearing, Holmes used a special way to solve the crime. lmes and Watson cooperated with each other very well. Finally, this complicated case was solved by them.

I recommend this book! It is because its content is good and logical!

Macbeth

班級：國中部 三年賢班

姓名：蔡仲寧

Summary of the Reading

Macbeth, a Scotland general, was on the way home with his partner, Banquo. Suddenly, three witches appeared and told them that both of Macbeth and one of Banquo's posterities would be the king of Scotland. As a result, Macbeth's wife commanded him to kill the king. After that, Macbeth became the new king. But he was afraid that someone would take the throne and he went to find the witches. This time they told Macbeth that he would not be killed by anyone born by a woman but he needed to pay attention to MacDuff. Macbeth thought that he didn't need to pay attention to him because everyone was born by a woman. But Macbeth didn't expect MacDuff was born by caesarean section. Finally, MacDuff defeated Macbeth and the Scotland returned to peace.

Reflection on the Reading

After finishing reading this book, I had a deep understanding of the desire of throne. In the story, Macbeth killed the king to win the throne, but MacDuff killed him instead soon. When we really want something, we will do whatever we can to get it. But remember that we have to pay the price. As a result, we need to fight for what we want in a right way. Moreover, I am so glad that I live in this generation. I have a peaceful homeland, and our president is elected in a fair way, so I don't have to fight for the throne. I feel fortunate for myself, and I hope that those who suffer from war can get out of the pain as soon as possible.

指導老師

陳玟君老師

Eva's

The Merchant of Venice

班級：高中部 一年忠班

學生：徐孝慈

Summary of the Reading

Bassanio fell in love with the rich woman, Portia. In order to marry her as his wife, he asked his friend Antonio for help. In order to help Bassanio, Antonio borrowed money from Jewish Sherlock.

Sherlock promised Antonio to lend him money, but he said that if Antonio couldn't pay the money back in time, he had to pay the price for it. Later, Sherlock wanted to get back his money and asked Antonio to fulfill the promise. They could not settle their disagreement and go to the courtroom. At the same time, Bassanio passed the test of Portia's father and became her husband. Portia and her maid dressed up as a lawyer and a secretary and came to the courtroom to save her husband's friend's life.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this book, I learned the importance of making friends. Antonio borrowed money for his best friend, Bassanio, and he might have sacrificed his life or hurt his body, but he still chose to help Bassanio. I think this friendship is valuable. Antonio's kindness and the behavior of helping friends are also worth learning. But I think we should think twice before we make any decisions. Antonio can't think about what he would be like if he couldn't return the money back to Sherlock. When he decided to help Bassanio, he should think more clearly. Therefore, before we help our friends, we must first estimate whether we have this ability to help our friends to solve their problems or not. If we don't have enough ability to help our friends, we must know what kind of consequence we might face and are we ready for the consequence?

Portia is a smart and beautiful person. She not only used her wisdom to save Antonio but also got her love. Portia's father actually loves his daughter very much, so he will give tests to those people who want to marry his daughter. However, in my opinion, the way he cares about his daughter is wrong because he doesn't really know what Portia likes. The way that determines who she will marry in the future is wrong. Portia wants to choose her own husband. In fact, many parents are like Portia's father. They feel that they are helping their children to make good decisions or they are helping their children to have a better life. In fact, children have grown up. They have their own ideas and opinions. Their own lives are determined by themselves and not by their parents. Parents should let their children learn how to plan their own lives instead of helping them. This way may be the best for their children.

This book also tells us that money is not the most important thing in our life. There are many things that are also important in our lives. For example, friendship, love, or family are also worth cherishing. We must learn to cherish everything we have.

The Little Prince

班級：高中部 一年忠班

學生：陳姿佑

Summary of the Reading

The little prince is a little boy who is so sentimental. He left his little planet because of a proud rose. On the way of his adventure, he met many wonderful persons or animals such as one authoritative king, a desolate drunkard, a bright man, a fuzzy geologist, a golden snake, and a fox and so on. All of these helped him understand the values of society, and more importantly, he understood to use his heart to see the most important things in his life and made him know why his rose was unique.

Reflection on the Reading

It seems that the book is for children; however, it is actually a philosophical book. The conversations between these characters convey many meanings. Whenever the little prince encounters a problem, he will put forward a suggestion and then find the answer to the problem and solve it. That is why he is different from others.

From the adults' point of view, they have been through too many experiences so that they lose their childlike quality. On the contrary, the little prince uses his childlike innocence to understand many things. On the little prince's journey, it was the fox which impressed me the most. People usually think that a fox is sly; however, in the story, the fox is lonely. The fox hoped that the little prince could keep him, and then the little prince knew why his rose was different from other roses. The fox said: "The good things can't be felt with the naked eye." The sentence reminds me that it is only with the heart that we can see rightly because what is essential is always invisible to our eyes. The second one that impressed me was the golden snake. The snake gave me an idea about my origin. The snake said that "Whomever I touch, I send back to the earth from whence they came." The snake can read the prince's true character and understand what's special about him. In other words, the snake can see things as he really is.

The ending of the Little Prince is sad. However, the little prince is not afraid of death because he remains optimistic and innocent. From my point of view, there is a little prince in everyone's heart and all we need to do is just find it out and after that, we can enjoy the joy that has gone for a long time.

K' First Case

班級：高中部 一年忠班

學生：曾辰芸

Summary of the Reading

Katrina Kirby is a detective, but people call her 'K'. She wants to find the answers to the important questions. This is her first case. It happened in England on November 17. A man, Sir Michael Gray, was murdered at 9:30 in a large country house in England (Flanders). There were five other people in the house, including the wealthy Michael Gray, his wife Elizabeth, the clever detective Katrina Kelly and the housekeeper. He was discovered by the housekeeper, Mrs. Nancy Flack. The main event of the story was that Michael was killed by a weapon, but there were no weapons in the room and the room was locked. The ending of the story is that the butler killed the rich man.

Reflection on the Reading

This book takes the reader and K together to find out the murderer, and it also proposes all the possible results to give the reader a space to think and make the reader solve the case together. I think this is a great way to attract readers' attention. In the process of the investigation, the reader will expect what the result is and then continue to read it.

Elizabeth in the book impressed me a lot because she had a fight with Michael before Michael died. Therefore, I thought Elizabeth was the murderer. Detective is my favorite character. She is smart and calm. The way she handled the problem which helped me learn that I must be careful when making decisions. If I don't think thoroughly, I can't make a correct judgment. She was very careful when she examined the murder.

Because of this book, I have learned a lot about life. For example, we cannot use violence to solve problems because it is not a good way to solve the problem. We can't just pay too much attention to money. I think family and friends are more important than money because money can't buy relationships and emotions. We must spend more time with my family. We can talk to them more to understand the information about them. Finally, K is a person whom I admire her very much. K observed carefully in the process of solving the case and finally solved the case. When we have problems, solve them patiently because being calm, your inner soul will feel relaxed and will give you the right advice to solve the problems.

The Bedouin

班級：高中部 二年忠班

學生：胡薰文

Summary of the Reading

The Bedouin people have been living in the Sahara for centuries, and many of them still follow the same ancient ways as their ancestors. The name “Bedouin“ is from the Arabic word bedu, meaning “inhabitant of the desert.” It is a universal name for the various tribes of nomadic people who live in the desert, caring for their herds of goats and camels, leading caravans through the vast sea of dunes, and trading in the desert towns and villages. They often travel, set up tents for a brief period of time, and then move on, following their herds. The Bedouin pay little attention to the laws of nations; however, they have strong individual codes of honor. In other words, the Bedouin do not respect national borders. They tend to cross from one country another at will. The governments of these countries have to tolerate the Bedouin coming and going, but their wandering is not officially condoned. Over the past hundred years, many Bedouins have shifted from their traditional nomadic way of life to semi-nomadism. Some of them have even decided to settle down in cities throughout the Middle East. Many governments are trying to help the Bedouin settle in their countries by providing them with housing, schools, hospitals, and health care.

Reflection on the Reading

I chose this article because I used to read about the Bedouin in geography textbooks. For me, they are quite traditional races. I think they are also in a weak position in the world because they have always lived by water and grass. That is, they have no specific place to settle. Basically, they don't have their own country. Bedouins are very dependent on camels. Camels are very important in their lives. In fact, even the chieftain's wealth is calculated by camels. As to the way of life, it has also changed a lot. Over the past centuries, the Bedouins have shifted from their traditional nomadic way of life to semi-nomadism. What's more, some of them decided to settle down. What makes people feel happy is that they are gradually accepted by many countries now. The Bedouins finally have a clear position in the world. Although some of the Bedouins changed their lives, their ancient history will still remain. In short, the Bedouins are a very special race.

Asia's Gobi Desert

班級：高中部 二年忠班

學生：林柏丞

Summary of the Reading

The Gobi Desert is the largest desert in Asia and the fourth largest one in the world. It exists because most of its rain is blocked by the Himalayan Mountains. The Gobi Desert covers parts of northern and northwestern China and southern Mongolia, and it is about 36 times larger than Taiwan. Unlike many other deserts, much of the Gobi Desert is not covered with sand, but with rocks. It has a long history. The famous Silk Road linking China with the West also runs through it. In AD 1271, Marco Polo traveled the Silk Road to China. The temperature in the Gobi Desert changes quickly. The nights can be up to 38°C colder than the daytime. In winter, temperatures can go down to -45°C, while in summer it can be as hot as 50°C. There are also very big snowstorms and sandstorms that make living in there difficult. Despite this difficulty, the Gobi Desert is home to many types of desert animals, including brown bears and wolves. In the mid-20th century, excessive farming and climate change began to erode the land. With declining rainfall, the land is in danger of becoming uninhabitable if this situation continues.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this article, I try to imagine how long I can survive there. I think that the changeable weather and extreme temperature can easily take my life away; lack food and water is also a big problem. As a famous quote shows “ Compared to nature, human beings are so small ”, but there are still some species live there, adapting the forbidding environment. Life is so strong and never gives up; on the other hand, this article also brings me another thought. The expansion of the desert is an evident alert of climate change and the change is fatal. Besides desertification, we still have to face more natural disasters because of climate change such as glaciers retreating, temperature and sea level rising and serious floods. It is because we are using too much fossil fuels and cutting too many trees which make global warming. What's worse, many species go extinct and deserts like the Gobi expand very quickly. If temperatures continue to rise, nearly 8% of all species worldwide will become extinct. Everyone on the planet has to take immediate action to protect our earth. At least, we have to reduce, reuse, recycle any materials we use and save any resources to protect our earth.

BASE Jumping

班級：高中部 二年忠班

學生：胡育均

Summary of the Reading

BASE jumping is an extreme sport that involves jumping off of tall structures while wearing a parachute. It's popular to those are looking for exciting things. BASE is an acronym that stands for building, antennas, spans (bridges), and earth(cliff). These are the four types of the region that BASE jumpers will use as a starting point for their jumps. The sport's inventor, Carl Boenish started the sport in 1978 when he filmed four of his friends jumping from El Capitan mountain. In 1984, he jumped off of the Troll Wall, a mountain in Norway. Unfortunately, tragedy struck only two days later when Carl was killed attempting a second jump from the same spot. The death of Carl is proof of how dangerous this sport can be. While it's true that BASE jumping has become safer thanks to improvements in the equipment, many experienced veterans and newcomers to the sport are still injured or killed every year. In fact, the sport is considered to be illegal in most countries. If someone wants to make a jump, that person needs to get permission to use both the starting place and the landing area. Some places like the Troll Wall in Norway have banned BASE jumping because it's considered to be too dangerous.

Reflection on the Reading

BASE jumping used to be one of the choices on my “the crazy things that I have to do!” list. There are the two reasons why I wanted to try BASE jumping someday. First, I like to look for new and exciting things to do. Second, I think jumping off of tall structures or someplace high is a good way to release my pressure. Before I changed my mind, I thought the BASE jumping and the skydiving are the same sport, but the truth is that they totally different! Skydiving and BASE jumping are two types of parachuting. The former is a sport in which a skydiver jumps down from an airplane; the latter is an activity where the participant jumps from a fixed object. Moreover, BASE jumpers use a one-parachute system. Skydivers, however, have a much more complicated, rigorous safety system on their backs. All the systems that skydivers use are exhaustively tested before they're introduced to sport skydivers. And all the systems in the air are overseen and approved by the FAA. Therefore, compared to BASE jumping, skydiving gains wider acceptance, also if I have a chance to experience parachuting, I surely will choose the skydiving.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

THE WONDERFUL WIZARD OF OZ

班級：高中部 二年忠班

學生：鍾巧嫻

Summary of the Reading

The movie *The Wizard of Oz* has thousands of fans around the world. But back in 1939 when the film opened, audiences weren't particularly fond of it. *The Wizard of Oz* really gained an audience when it was broadcast regularly on TV. The film's plot follows young Dorothy who is knocked unconscious during a tornado. She dreams about following a Yellow Brick Road through the Land of Oz to the Emerald City. She wants to meet the Wizard of Oz who lives there. He is the only one who can help her to return home to Kansas. Along the way, she makes friends with the Scarecrow, the Tin Man and the Cowardly Lion. They help her and her dog Toto overcome the Wicked Witch of the West. Through most of the movie, Dorothy is trying to get home to Kansas. When she finally has to go, she says, "There's no place like home." People identify with that thought. Home is a welcoming place where they feel secure. At the beginning of the film, Dorothy sings the song "Over the rainbow." She means that if you dare to dream, your dream will come true.

Reflection on the Reading

This is a very famous movie of the world. In this movie, I learned the value of friendship from the story. Friendship is important to us. A good friend will make you grow and will not let you feel lonely. People can not live without friends. We should treasure our friends carefully and thank them for being part of our lives. Because of them, I am no longer afraid to face difficulties and no longer alone. They always stay with me and encourage me. Without them, there would be no me. And another thing I learned is "bravery." Bravery is the main idea of the story and the bravery is important to our lives, too. It leads people to success and help people to grow up in adversity. Bravery can help us to overcome all the obstacles we meet. If we are not brave enough, we may miss many opportunities. You need to put in every effort to achieve your goal and your mentality determines whether you can achieve your goals or not. Overall, this movie has given us a lot of inspiration. It is not just a fairy tale, but a story guides us to pursue our dreams. I think it is a very meaningful story. And I truly like it. It is a very good story for every age to read.

The Bedouin

班級：高中部 二年勤班

學生：林思雨

Summary of the Reading

The Bedouin people have been living in the Sahara for a long time, and many of them still obey the same ancient traditions as their ancestors did. The name "Bedouin" is derived from the Arabic word *bedu*, and it means "inhabitant of the desert." They often travel, live in tents, and follow their herds.

The Bedouin do not respect national borders. They cross from one country to another at will. The government of these countries also tolerates the Bedouin coming and going.

Over the past hundred years, many Bedouin have changed from their traditional nomadic way of life into semi-nomadic one. Some Bedouin people who desire a better life have decided to settle down in cities throughout the Middle East.

Some government policies in Egypt, Israel, and other countries have combined to convince some Bedouin normal citizens. Of course, this means they must give up being stateless nomadic herders. Many governments are also trying to help the Bedouin settle in their countries by providing them with housing, schools, hospitals, and health care.

Reflection on the Reading

I went to Israel this winter vacation. In Israel, when we passed the desert in Israel, the tourist guide introduced some special things for us about Bedouin. Traditional Bedouins do not live in a place for a long time. The Bedouin will move from one place to another for their animals. They don't live in a house because they need to move on and follow their herds. Sometimes, Bedouin steal things from the local residents, the Israeli government has discussed this with the Bedouins. At last, the Bedouin promised that they will try to restrain themselves from doing this kind of behavior. However, if you see some Bedouins living next to the factory, these Bedouins protect the factory from being stolen by other Bedouins. Bedouins have a very special treat for the guests. The tourist guide told us, if one day you get lost in a desert you had better find the Bedouin, they will treat you nice. They will invite you into their tents. After entering the tent, if the Bedouin give you a cup of water, this means that you can leave after drinking this glass of water. On the other hand, if they give you half a cup of water. This means that you cannot drink too much water, because there will be more food to entertain you later. Besides, if you finish drinking this half a cup of water, the Bedouin will give you another half. This means you can stay there for three days.

Digital Dementia

班級：高中部 二年勤班

學生：陳湘媛

Summary of the Reading

Smart devices are developing rapidly nowadays. But it doesn't mean that those devices help us become smarter. On the contrary, those digital devices like cellphones may lower our ability to memorize things. "Digital dementia" is the term to identify some of the effects caused by relying on digital devices. Like many professionals working on the relationship between memory and cognitive skills among smartphone users, a connection is made between symptoms associated with dementia. Smartphones aren't bad, but the influences made by spending excessive time using it can bring serious harm to us. To avoid being harmed, we need to control the frequency we use our digital devices. There are two methods that the reading provides us to address digital dementia. First, monitor your cellphone use by downloading applications like Forest or Checky. They let us see why or which feature of the smartphone we use, and we can cut back on any nonessential usage. Second, determine designated areas for cellphone use, which means to make yourself check your cellphone only in some areas, like a home or somewhere you allow you to rest and use a cellphone.

Reflection on the Reading

The reading is very useful for me because I have the problem of spending too much time on a smartphone. After reading this article, I realize that we should not only try hard to invent more digital devices but also know how we can make good use of them. Cellphones are not bad at all. However, if we don't deal with them well, they will do more harm than good to our health and lives. To avoid being harmed, we had better use a smartphone wisely. I used to suffer from Internet addiction. I have feelings of unease when unable to use the smartphone. However, I know that time management is the key to academic success. Without a doubt, I should not waste my precious time on it. Therefore, I set several rules for myself and finally I got rid of this bad habit. Again, anything can be abused, and moderation is the key. If we can use and appreciate the technology that is available for us to use without letting it rule our life, all we need is to use it wisely.

指導老師

晏其方老師

Cindy's

Success with reading – Freedom Riders

班級：高中部 二年忠班

姓名：巫彥均

Summary of the Reading

The movement for equal rights for black people in the United States took place from 1955 to 1968, named as The African-American Civil Rights movement. It involved the hard work of thousands of personnel all over the country, all with one goal in mind: equality for everyone. This movement included people of all ages and different backgrounds who wanted to challenge the racial segregation laws that existed in the southern United States. Some famous human rights protectors such as Jim Zwerg and Martin Luther King Jr. are also Freedom Riders. At that time, all vehicles in the south had separate facilities for white and black people even though The US Supreme Court had ruled that it was illegal to have separate facilities on any bus. So, the freedom riders decided to defeat the local laws. The process didn't go well of all time. The freedom riders faced some violence. However, they never fought back because they firmly believed in the concept of nonviolent resistance. The movement caught everyone's eye particularly on May 14, 1961. There was a huge mob waiting for the Freedom Riders when their bus pulled into Anniston, Alabama. The mob caused some trouble, smashing a window of the bus, and beating them with bats. An undercover agent who shot into the air to clear the mobs ended the tragedy. As more and more Freedom Riders headed south, President Kennedy eventually struck a deal with southern governments that they could arrest the freedom riders as long as they kept them safe. Nevertheless, the freedom riders still kept coming to the south to protect their rights, until the segregation laws were changed.

Reflection on the Reading

Nowadays, our rights are protected by the laws. However, in the mid 1900s, black people as well as Asian people in the United States didn't have the equal human rights because of their skin colors. Most of the black people could not lead a normal life. They used to be slaves whose work was to serve white people. This made them live a poor life. Finally, they got their freedom owing to the Freedom Riders. They worked hard to beat the unfair laws, protect their own rights, and set themselves free and safe. I'm so impressed by the bravery of these Freedom Riders. Even though they faced the violence of the mobs, they still believed in the nonviolence resistance and didn't fight back. In this article, I learned that nothing can stop us as long as we are brave enough, and persistent. Nothing is impossible. Some people tend to give up in the process. Only if we persevere with our goals will things be different and allow us to succeed in the end. So, bravery and perseverance are the keys to success. Never give up, and we will harvest the sweetness of the fruit.

The Raven

班級：高中部 二年勤班

姓名：劉 樺

Summary of the Reading

One day, at midnight, a man was sitting in a room, napping, dreaming of his lover, Lenore, and murmuring, “T is my visitor.” All of a sudden, a raven appeared in his sight. Surprisingly, it could talk. However, no matter what the man asked him, the raven only answered “Nevermore.” What’s more, all their conversations were about the man’s love, Lenore. It seemed that the raven’s answers didn’t make sense. However, all the answers the man questioned were accurate. Through the process of their conversation, the man was led to his remote memories. Memories of her seemed to be hurtful to the man. He kept screaming, trying to drive the raven away, but he failed. The raven just sat there, staring at him quietly -- his soul was out of the shadow that lied floating on the floor as if it was lifted--Nevermore.

Reflection on the Reading

Edgar Allan Poe is known for his short stories - especially mystery fiction. As well, he is considered the first person to write detective fiction, which is a form of crime fiction with an investigator or a detective investigating a crime. Shavian, a famous critic and composer, once claimed that America had bred two magnificent authors, that is, Edgar Allan Poe and Mark Twain. Despite being successful in his career, he still suffered poverty in his lifetime. What’s more, his family and love didn’t stay with him for a long time. They died and left Poe alone. In order to escape from that reality, Poe became paralyzed from drinking alcohol. This is one of the reasons why Poe died at only forty years old. In my opinion, *The Raven* was a masterpiece for Edgar Allan Poe. He expressed the hurt feeling of losing his lover, Lenore, by using elements of mystery, darkness, and dread, which seemed to reflect Poe’s lifetime of misery. Although Poe was once reputed as a savant, his behavior couldn’t be accepted in America at that time. This reminds me of an old saying in Chinese, “Genius is always lonely.” I think that this is the best analogy for Edgar Allan Poe. No matter how people criticize him, Poe is worthy of my respect.

Scientific Efforts to Save the Koalas

班級：高中部 二年勤班

姓名：彭筱閔

Summary of the Reading

The koala spends most of its time in eucalyptus trees and sleeps about 22 hours a day. It has a cartilaginous pad at the end of its spine and extra thick fur on its rear end to make the endeavor of sitting more comfortable. Koala babies, called joeys, are born after just 35 days of gestation. However, the koala is facing threats from habitat loss, diseases and changing climates. With the finding of the koala genome, we can help prevent them from extinction. The author of a preliminary analysis of the koala's genome found that, compared to other mammals, the koala's DNA includes an expansion in the number of genes that encode enzymes. Miraculously, these enzymes involve detoxification, which allows koalas to have a diet that depends almost entirely on eucalyptus leaves. It also means that koalas metabolize medications like anti-chlamydia, antibiotics faster than other mammals. An expansion in the number of their genes can also lead to their ability to discern a bitter taste and their nasal receptors. As a result, it can make us more easily save koalas if we do more research about their genome.

Reflection on the Reading

Suffering threats from habitat loss, disease and a changing climate, koalas' population is expected to decline by 50 percent in the next 20 years. To help protect them, an international team of researchers has published the first complete genome of the koala. With the genome code, we might be able to find the keys to the marsupial's long-term survival. By learning from the koala's genome, we can understand the relationship between their genes and their living habits. For example, they are known as picky eaters because of their expansion in the number of genes. Everyone can start finding other amazing things in their genome code in order to help save them. Last but not least, all of us should stop damaging the environment since it is thought to be the most significant factor of an animals' extinction. We should make an effort to save those cute koalas or they might disappear completely from the planet someday..

Success with Reading--Freedom Riders

班級: 高中部 二年忠班

姓名: 易子榆

Summary of the Reading

The African-American civil rights movement was a movement from 1955 to 1968. The goal was to achieve equal rights for black people in the United States. These were people of all ages and different backgrounds who wanted to challenge the racial segregation laws that existed in the southern United States. Although the US Supreme Court had ruled that it was illegal to have separate facilities on any bus that crossed state lines, the governments in the south still followed their local laws. Therefore, the Freedom Riders decided to ride a bus with mixed races in a northern state and get off in the south to fight against the local laws. This might sound like a minor protest now, but it was a huge deal at the time. They were beaten several times. However, they never fought back because they firmly believed in the concept of nonviolent resistance. As more and more Freedom Riders headed south, President Kennedy finally became alarmed at the violence. He struck a deal with the southern governments to allow them to arrest the Freedom Riders in order to protect them. The Riders still kept coming, until eventually the segregation laws were changed.

Reflection on the Reading

“Freedom” is not a strange word to us, but in 1873, many people died for this word. And when it comes to freedom, it reminds me of racial discrimination. Racial discrimination is a big problem in the United States of America. Many people want to have real equality. Like Martin Luther King’s “I Have a Dream,” speech it was a defining moment of the civil rights movement. He said, “I have a dream that my four little children will one day live in a nation where they will not be judged by the color of their skin but by the content of their character.” His speech made me understand what the black people faced at that time and how they were treated. Martin Luther King spoke out the voice of the black people. He also wanted the government of the United States to hear what he expressed. Barack Hussein Obama is a former President of the United States. He is of African descent as well. In one speech, he spoke of his father in one example. His father would not go to any restaurant for almost 60 years, which explains the seriousness of racial discrimination and segregation in the United States at the time.

However, owing to black people’s efforts, Obama became the President of the United States, and he can go anywhere he wants. People of all ethnic groups can also get along with each other to clarify the great progress of the United States in solving this problem. Racial discrimination is still a big issue in the United States. Nevertheless, if everyone faces it and treats it with equality, colored children can play with white children and colored people will have the same human rights as white people. As long as we insist on eliminating racial discrimination, no difficulty can defeat us! Real freedom is waiting for us!

The Wonderful Wizard of Oz

班級：高中部 二年忠班

姓名：許雯媛

Summary of the Reading

The story is about a young girl named Dorothy, who was knocked out during a tornado. She dreamed about following a Yellow Brick Road through the Land of Oz to the Emerald City. She wanted to meet the Wizard of Oz who lived there, and who was the only one that could help her return home. She made friends with a Scarecrow, a Tin Man and a Cowardly Lion on the way to the Emerald City. They helped her and her dog Toto overcome the Wicked Witch of the West. The book “The Wizard of Oz” also dealt with courage. In the story, Dorothy learned that true courage was supposed to be unafraid. People were easy to face danger only when they were unafraid. However, Dorothy’s friends plucked up their courage to rescue her when faced with plenty of dangers. Besides, it is a story about friendship as well. All in all, it’s not only a normal bedtime story for kids, but also one for adults. “The Wonderful Wizard of Oz” is also a classic film that never grows old.

Reflection on the Reading

“There is no place like home.” Home is the place we were born, and the place full of love. In the story, Dorothy wanted to go home, even though she made many friends during her trip. For everyone, home is the place with love and warmth. Dorothy’s home is no exception. I remember that the first time I read this story, I was touched by Dorothy’s courage and her kindness. I was also impressed by her friends. For example, the Tin Man, who had no heart, but stood up for justice, and the Cowardly Lion, who needed bravery, saved his friends so many times. I think that he is the greatest character in this story. The Scarecrow, who had no brain, but in this story, was wise enough to deal with any situation. They helped each other through the trip, showing us an example of wonderful friendship. At the end of the story, although they knew that the Wizard was a fake ruler, they still helped him. Therefore, the Wizard, helped Dorothy to get back home in the end. In addition, he helped her friends as well. All in all, it is a story about a lot of things, but the most important thing is to remember your friends will always stand by you. Maybe they aren’t perfect, but when you need help, they will always be there.

Freedom Riders

班級: 高中部 二年忠班

姓名: 黃靖恩

Summary of the Reading

This is an article about how people fought against the racial segregationist laws in the United States. In early times, the United States had a really serious problem with racial discrimination, and in 1955, a group of people of all ages and different backgrounds stood out and wanted to challenge the racial segregation laws. Wanting to change the law, they had been through some hard times and had experienced some awful treatment. For example, when the original thirteen Freedom Riders went on their first bus ride into the south, they were beaten several times. When their bus pulled into Anniston, Alabama, there was a huge mob waiting for them. Some people slashed the bus tires, some smashed a window and even threw a firebomb into the bus. Although they had been through those terrifying moments, they never gave up. On the contrary, more and more Freedom Riders headed south. Those Freedom Riders didn't stop coming until the segregation laws were finally changed. After years of hard work, they finally success in the end and attained their goal: equality for everyone.

Reflection on the Reading

After finishing reading this article, I realize how serious the race discrimination is in the early United States and how important it is for Americans to resolve it. No matter in the old times or now, America has always been one of the most popular countries for people to immigrate to. That's the main reason why America has so many different kinds of people and also why it is so important for them to learn how to respect different races. Everyone on this planet is unique, and we all deserve the same treatment, people shouldn't be treated differently just because of their skin color, their religion, their appearance. Those Freedom Riders has caused the segregation laws to be changed and made it a sensitive topic that people barely talked about. However, did racial discrimination really disappear? In fact, NO. It is something that has already been stuck inside Americans' minds for years. It is impossible for them to erase it in such a short amount of time. That's why we need to learn how to love, forgive and respect. It is definitely not easy for people who got hurt because of race discrimination to forgive those who hurt them. However, to forgive doesn't mean to forget. It is just a way for them to let go themselves; after all, everyone deserves a second chance. Just like the old saying goes, "All people belong to one family." Thank you to all those heroes who were willing to sacrifice themselves to make our world a better world.

Cloud Computing

班級: 高中部 二年忠班

姓名: 羅沛如

Summary of the Reading

Cloud computing refers to any service or software that is delivered over a network rather than from a personal computer or electronic device. If you have a huge collection of photographs, you can just upload them to a storage service in the cloud and forget about it. You'll be able to download them whenever you want in the future. You can host your calendar in the cloud and synchronize a personal calendar. Cloud gaming has also been developed. You will be able to stream most video games from the Internet without even having to install them on your computer. Cloud computing will also revolutionize business. Before, companies always had to operate their own Internet networks. Lots of money would go into upgrading hardware and software in order to keep up with modern technology. Cloud-based applications don't just save money on equipment costs, but also help employees increase their productivity by enabling them to work on smartphones and tablets. Cloud computing is particularly appealing to small businesses, providing all of the advantages of complex networks without spending high capital costs. Since cloud computing is the most exciting technological innovation, it's growing in popularity every year.

Reflection on the Reading

Cloud computing really makes life a lot easier. With cloud computing, we no longer have to worry about a missing flash drive or the disappearance of documents. All we need to do is to upload the document to the cloud, so we can download what we need on the Internet whenever we want. This is really good for someone who often lose things.

Besides, we don't need to worry about the storage of phone or computer because the operation of anything in the cloud is much more convenient. Many applications can also be connected in the cloud. In addition to connecting with their own devices, we can connect with our family and friends and share a lot of information with them. Google file is a good example. The files we create can automatically be uploaded to the cloud on a regular basis. However, Google files can cause a tragedy as well when a report is about to be completed but the computer crashes. What a tragedy! Thanks to the invention of the cloud, the convenience of the current lettering is further improved, and it is expected that the cloud will have more use in the future. As the article says, the question we will be asking now is, "Who isn't using cloud- based applications?"

Lewis and Clark

班級: 高中部 二年忠班

姓名: 徐楷詳

Summary of the Reading

On January 18, 1803, President Thomas Jefferson sent the U.S. Congress a message. He wanted to send a group of men to explore a large section of land that is now the West of the United States. That group, led by Meriwether Lewis and William Clark, set out on May 14, 1804. Their trip was filled with danger and discovery. The first part of Lewis and Clark's journey involved traveling up the Missouri River by boat. They had to travel upstream, so they pulled, pushed and forced the boats forward with poles. During the journey, they had to not only face the heat, but also insects, and few months later, one member of their group died due to infection. Despite all their difficulties, Lewis and Clark discovered 180 new species of plants and 120 animals on their journey. They also named the geological features they encountered such as mountains and rivers. The lands that Lewis and Clark explored were inhabited by native people. In addition, they encountered many Native American tribes, people of which were the real inhabitants, and created a trade conversation with them. In the end, Lewis and Clark returned home to a hero's welcome. They had greatly expanded their country's knowledge of the lands to the west.

Reflections of the Reading

Lewis, Clark and other men are the forerunners of the geological discovery of the West. After this journey, the Westward Movement began fifty years later. I think their attitude is something we can learn: they stayed focused and kept believing in themselves. Although there were a lot of challenges, they bravely faced them and solved all their problems one by one. Finally, they returned home as heroes, which wouldn't have happened if they had given up. Besides, the journey of exploring unknown lands and discovering new creatures is what I dream of. However, we now live in a world that has been destroyed by us humans. Many fertile lands now have become barren, and some species have already vanished. Although some damage has been made, we still have time to save those endangered animals and plants. I also learned from this article to never give up and that we should do our best to protect Mother Nature because we only get one Earth.

Success with Reading- Freedom Riders

班級: 高中部 二年勤班

姓名: 林 瑄

Summary of the Reading

The African-American civil rights movement was a movement from 1955 to 1968 in order to achieve equal rights for black people in the United States. People of all ages and different backgrounds were fighting for civil rights. At that time, trains, airplanes, and even buses in the south were all separated for white and black people even though the US Supreme Court had announced that it was illegal. Because of this, the Freedom Riders filled a bus with mixed races in a northern state and decided to get off in the south to protest against the unfair local laws. This might sound like not a big deal now, but it was a huge event at that time. The Freedom Riders were beaten several times; however, no matter how badly they were beaten, they never fought back. They resolutely believed in the concept of nonviolent resistance. Nevertheless, things became worse on May 14, 1961. As soon as the bus pulled into Anniston, Alabama, there was such a huge mob waiting for the Freedom Riders that their bus driver decided not to stop, but they didn't get far. When the bus tires were slashed, someone in the mob threw a firebomb into the bus. The Freedom Riders rushed out and were beaten severely. Fortunately, an undercover agent stopped the mob. As more and more Freedom Riders kept coming to the south, President Kennedy turned his attention to the violent events. In the end, after the Riders' efforts, the segregation laws were changed.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this article, I thought that the Freedom Riders like Martin Luther King, Jr. and other people who fought for human rights were very brave. They spent their whole life pursuing equality. Although they faced so many difficulties in the process, they never gave up. They persisted in protecting their rights. I was touched because of their insistent spirit, but what I most admired was that they never doubted their only principle: nonviolent resistance. They kept adhering to what they wanted. Even though they suffered from so many kinds of difficult problems, they never used bad ways to resist them. No matter how bad their situations became, they always trusted in their beliefs. In addition, I thought that they were very mighty, because what they did was all for one goal: equality for everyone. They sacrificed a lot to achieve this goal; in spite of knowing that their lives might become dangerous, they still did everything they could to persist with their goals without any hesitation. As the article described, the Freedom Riders in the bus had a bomb thrown on them; yet, they still believed in nonviolent resistance. I really admire their spirit.

SUCCESS WITH READING: VENUS

班級: 高中部 二年勤班

姓名: 米冠綸

Summary of the Reading

Venus is the second planet of the Solar System. Its name comes from the Roman goddess of beauty and love, due to the bright, amber-red surface of the planet. Venus is also known as the morning star and the evening star, like Mercury, since it only appears at dusk or dawn. A year in Venus equals to 224 Earth days, while it takes 243 Earth days for Venus to make one full rotation, which is called a day. That means a day is a little bit longer than a year on Venus. Besides, it's also the brightest object in the night sky, apart from the moon.

Venus is sometimes called Earth's sister planet because the size, mass, bulk and gravity are all similar to Earth. However, the weather of the planet is extremely harsh. The dry atmosphere of Venus is primarily made up of carbon dioxide, and the air pressure on the surface is approximately 90 times higher than that of on Earth. The dense atmosphere results in the intense temperature which can reach as high as 450 degrees Celsius.

Despite the staggering heat, the Russians sent several probes to find out more about the planet, but none of them successfully survived on the surface for more than 50 minutes. But the Americans had a better idea; they sent two satellites into orbit around the planet. By using radar, they produced several detailed images of plateaus, volcanoes, lava flows, canyons and even craters.

Reflection on the Reading

Venus is a special planet in the solar system. Because of the high density of carbon dioxide, it has the strongest greenhouse effect among the eight planets, and its air pressure is so high that the natural gas on the surface is liquified. These conditions make it too harsh for humans to live there. However, if we keep using natural resources without limit, then the fact is that the planet we live on may one day become the second Venus.

Venus is also special in ancient astronomy because it only appears at dawn or dusk. Because of this feature, it was even recognized as two different stars and given two different names. This is because Venus is closer to the Sun than Earth so it is impossible for Venus, as well as Mercury, to appear in the night or during the day. In ancient Chinese culture, Venus was named "the gold planet", which resulted from the shiny, white color Venus had.

Measuring Productivity at Work

班級: 高中部 二年勤班

姓名: 曾敬中

Summary of the Reading

Sapience Analytics developed its “people-analytics” platform to boost productivity by tracking how much time workers actually spend on working. Besides, they would judge workers by analytics. Workers can also use it to improve their efficiency. A Marketing Vice President tried to use it to find where his workers’ time goes. He used the platform to pull up charts that showed how many hours the workers actually worked, and he could pinpoint the time spent on phones, meetings and activities exactly. Although the platform works passively, it logs the working time of the applications and phones. Managers can choose analytics to assess the employees’ work. They can also use this function to make employees challenge each other in order to spur a surge in productivity and reduce the unfair. In conclusion, the platform just tries to combine analytics with people’s activities. Nevertheless, a George Washington University professor thought that the analytics were useful only in the parts where it could count and the activities of people are too complicated to calculate. She thought it might not be so useful, but she still consider it to be a worthwhile use of the time.

Reflection on the Reading

The idea of this platform is interesting and useful. However, it’s hard to manage workers’ productivity and the time they use up. The platform can solve the problem exactly. It can make bosses judge their workers more quickly and instinctively. It’s also objective and the analytics of it will be accurate and believable. No one can personally change it. It’s useful for employees, too. Workers can improve their time management and boost their productivity. It’s positive to view it as a self-improvement tool. However, the professor of George Washington University said something important, it is so hard to calculate human’s activities, and it is hard to compare the analytics as well. This million-dollar question is key, because if they can overcome the problem, the platform will be powerful. If they can't, the platform is completely useless. Also, the time spent to being able to record is also a problem. How does it record the time when workers aren't using technology tools? It may be a big problem for companies that seldom use technology tools. Furthermore, privacy is also a problem. People using the technology have to clarify the rights and the responsibility of it. All in all, this platform seems powerful, but these problems must still be overcome.

Freedom Riders

班級: 高中部 二年勤班

姓名: 黃璫葳

Summary of the Reading

The African-American Civil Rights movement was a movement from 1955 to 1968 to achieve equal rights for black people in the United States. The goal was to achieve equality for everyone. Besides, people of all ages and different backgrounds wanted to challenge the racial segregation laws. At the time, all buses, trains, and airplanes in the south had separate facilities for white and black people although the US Court had ruled that it was illegal. Therefore, the Freedom Riders decided to defy the local laws. When the original 13 Freedom Riders went on their first bus ride into the south, they were beaten several times. On May 14, 1961, as their bus pulled into Anniston, Alabama, a mob smashed a window and threw a firebomb into the bus. There was chaos until an undercover agent shot into the air to clear the mob. However, the Freedom Riders never fought back, they firmly believed in the concept of nonviolent resistance. As more and more Freedom Riders headed south, President Kennedy finally became alarmed at the violence. He allowed the southern governments to arrest the Freedom Riders to keep them safe. Still, the Riders kept coming, until eventually the segregation laws were changed.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this article, it is hard for me to imagine that people in the U.S.A. would fight against the government become free. I am so fortunate to live in a country without any racial discrimination. President Lincoln used to say “Everyone is born equal.” However, greed, power and violence change people’s mind, and make them think that they are better than others, which leads to wars eventually. With the development of civilization, equality is valued. Nevertheless, the black people would rather be beaten in pursuit of their equal rights than to fight back at the mob. They didn’t want to hurt anyone. Perhaps they thought that if they hurt other white people, they are no difference from those who hurt them. Nowadays, many governments and nonprofit organizations still pursue equality, because there are still many unfair things in the world. What should we do to change the world? I think that we should open our arms and our minds to help those who are not similar to us like the foreign laborers working in our country. Although their appearance, languages and customs are different from ours, I believe that equality is borderless. It is the selfish heart that has boundaries.

BASE Jumping

班級：高中部 二年勤班

姓名：潘 婷

Summary of the Reading

This article is about an extreme sport called “Base Jumping,” which involves jumping off of tall structures while wearing a parachute. It has become so popular because people are always looking for new and exciting things to do. The word “BASE” is an acronym that stands for buildings, antennas, spans (bridges), and earth (cliffs). These are the four types of terrain that BASE jumper will use as a starting point for their jumps. BASE jumping is very dangerous. The death of the sport’s inventor is the proof. It has not gained widespread acceptance because so many people have died. It is sometimes thought of a stunt or daredevil activity, rather than a sport. However, the sport has become safer after improving the equipment. Therefore, this sport appeals to many experienced veterans and newcomers. However, there are still injuries or accidents that result in death every year. Actually, this sport is considered illegal in most countries. If you want to make a jump, you need to get permission. Some places, such as Troll Wall in Norway, have banned it because it’s been considered as too dangerous. If you want to make a jump, then keep yourself safe as much as possible.

Reflection on the Reading

I chose this article because I have lots of interest in this sport. When I was a kid, I was interested in exciting sports, such as gliding, bungee jumping, parachuting, etc. Of course, the main idea of the paragraph, BASE jumping, is also in the list that I will complete in the future. Sometimes, when I walked through some high places, I looked down, and my mind would always tell me “Jump! You can do it. Don’t be afraid! Just jump!” I did not really jump because I know that it is very dangerous. Nevertheless, I still wanted to try. At that time, I didn’t know what it meant. but after many years, I know the reason now. It means that I want to challenge myself by stimulating my desire to do exciting things. Since I know this fact, in my free time, I will find other information about those stimulating things. Because I know in the future, after I graduate, I will complete the things that are on the list one by one to achieve my goal. Do not just sit there. There are still some things waiting for me to achieve apart from studying.

指導老師

羅曉筠老師

Sandra's

The Little Prince

班級：國中部 一年義班

姓名：梁睿玕

Summary of the Reading

The story started from a pilot whose airplane was broken in the desert. He met the little prince there. The little prince asked the pilot to draw a sheep for him. The pilot was unhappy, so he drew a box. But the little prince was very happy. Then, he shared his travel experience with the pilot. The little prince had traveled to six different planets. Earth is the seventh planet. The little prince met roses and a fox. The fox told the little prince the things about domestication and emotion. The fox's words awoke him, so he decided to find his planet and his rose.

Reflection on the Reading

Important things can only be seen with the heart, not the eyes. It is one of the sentences in this book. I think it is like friendship. Friendship can only be experienced by heart, not with eyes. As a result, it is very important. We should value it. The end of the story did not tell us if the little prince returned to his planet. The writer left imaginary space for the readers. I think the little prince returns his planet in the end because he misses his rose very much. He wants to see his rose and says sorry to his rose. Perhaps, apology is very important, too. Apology makes people feel valued. Besides, apology can make society peaceful and friendly. We can live better. I really recommend this book because it is interesting. Although, it is not real but it can reflect our modern society.

The Little Pig

班級：國中部 一年義班

姓名：江冠伶

Summary of the Reading

The three little pigs was talking about growing up. In order to train themselves to be independent, the pig mother decided to let them live alone by their own strength. The oldest brother sloppily built a thatched cottage for fun. The second brother carelessly cover a wooden house. Only the youngest little pig worked slowly and carefully to build a brick house. At the moment the big wolf came, the youngest little pig saved the lives of the three little pigs.

Reflection on the Reading

This story tells us that we must have a serious attitude in doing everything. We must not be lazy. We must do it on a down-to-earth basis. As an old saying: “How to harvest, how to plant it first.” As long as you work hard, you must gain something. The three brothers in the story also showed the friendship and used wisdom of lifting the crisis calmly. Therefore, when encountering things, or being in danger, we should stay calm, think carefully about possible methods, and finally solve the problems. I like this story very much because it is a meaningful story and it brings me a lot of help.

The Priceless Dog

班級：國中部 一年義班

姓名：劉彥辰

Summary of the Reading

A mother was going by steamer from a city to another in America. On the way, a little boy fell down to the sea, and the mother was scared and nearly. Suddenly, a gentleman said, "Can you give me something to help the child?" She gave an apron to him. The man called his dog and looked up into his face. He pointed first to the apron, and then the spot where the child had sunk. And the dog helped the child alive. The mother wanted this dog, and she said that she was willing to exchange anything for that dog. The man replied, "my dog is priceless."

Reflection on the Reading

I like this story. It is a warm story. The gentleman is brave enough to help others when others are in danger. My favorite part is that the gentleman helped the little boy because he was very brave. I learn to be brave to help others when others need help, the spirit of selfless dedication, and the idea that many things cannot be traded by money just like the title of the book "Priceless Dog." I think the child fell down to the sea was terrible and dangerous, and it scared me.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

The Giving Tree

班級：國中部 一年禮班

姓名：許多樂

Summary of the Reading

The little boy had played with the giving tree since he was young. But the boy left and grew up. One day, the boy needed money and the tree gave him apples to sell. The boy wanted a boat to sail and the tree gave him her trunk to make one. The giving tree was always happy to give everything to the little boy what she had. Even in the end, the giving tree had nothing, but she still loved the boy. She let the boy sit on her and rest.

Reflection on the Reading

I like this book very much because it is a book about love and giving. My favorite part is that the tree gives everything to the little boy and asks for nothing. It is not funny or scary. The little boy never says please and thank you to the giving tree. I learn to give what we have, love who we love, and always be grateful for everything that somebody gives me and then pay it forward. Finally, I think that the giving tree should not give everything to the little boy for nothing. She should also teach the little boy to say “thank you” and “please.”

Little Red Riding Hood

班級：國中部 一年仁班

姓名：沈昀臻

Summary of the Reading

There was a little girl living in the country. Her name was Little Red. One day, her mother wanted Little Red to visit her grandma. On the way, there was a wolf jumping out and asked where she was going, and Little Red told him that she was going to visit her grandma. The wolf wanted to eat Little Red and her grandma, so he asked where her grandma lived. Little Red told him the truth. When Little Red arrived, the wolf ate her grandma. At the end, the hunter saved them.

Reflection on the Reading

I like this story very much. The part I like most is the time that the wolf is going to eat them. It is a little scary. I am scared because I think the wolf will eat Little Red soon. I learn a lot of things in the story. First, do not talk to the strangers casually. Second, be careful. Third, be careful when you feel that something is wrong. There are five characters in the story, I like the wolf better because it is smart. It will use his brain to find a way to eat Little Red. I think Little Red is stupid.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

The Missing Cake

班級：國中部 一年仁班

姓名：謝羽柔

Summary of the Reading

One day, Paul called his friend, Dan because today was his friend's birthday. Paul decided to bake a cake, but the cake was missing. Dan helped Paul to find the thief. Dan called Todd to ask about the missing cake. Todd said that he smelled the cake while it was baking. Then, they called Sean and asked him some questions. Sean replied that there was no possibility that he took the cake away because he went to the post office to pick up a package. But he told a lie.

Reflection on the Reading

I like this story because it lets us brainstorm. My favorite part is that they call others to ask questions about the missing cake. I think the part is really interesting and it gives us a lot of imaginary space. Why does Sean tell a lie? The answer is that that day was Sunday, so post office closed on that day. It is impossible that Sean can pick up a package in the post office. I learn a lot of things in the story. Especially one thing - do not steal others' things.

Sand and Stone

班級：國中部 一年義班

姓名：劉以心

Summary of the Reading

Jason and Michael were great friends. However, they had a quarrel one day. Jason hit Michael, but Michael did not hit back. Then, Michael wrote on sand, “Today my best friend hit me.” Later that day, Michael was almost drowned in a river. But Jason saved him and helped him out of water. After Michael felt better, he wrote on stone, “My best friend saved my life.” He wrote bad things on sand because he wanted to forget the bad things between them. But he wanted to remember the good things, so he wrote it on the stone.

Reflection on the Reading

I really like this story because it makes me learn a lot. My favorite part is that Michael explains why he writes the words on sand and stone because it teaches me to be tolerant of others. That part of Jason and Michael’s quarrel makes me nervous because I want them to get along well. I learn from this story that I should always tolerate others, even if there is a dispute. This story also teaches me not to care about the disputes between myself and others. I highly recommend everyone to read the story.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Harry Potter

班級：國中部 二年義班

姓名：楊世帆

Summary of the Reading

When Harry was in the age of eleven, he found that he could speak to snakes. Then, Hogwarts sent many admission notices to Harry's home, so Harry went to the magic school. On the train to the school, he met Ron and his family. The spindle was that the Lord Voldemort wanted to relive, so Harry went to the Hogwarts to get the magic stone. Of course, he failed.

Reflection on the Reading

I like the three characters in the book, Harry Potter, Hermione Granger, and Ron Wesley. Harry is very brave and kind. When he has some problems, he will be very calm. Hermione is smart and independent. Ron is funny and stupid. After I read the story, I know that I need to be brave at any time. As a result, we do not need to be nervous when we meet some problems. We can stay calm and think how to solve the problems. Also, I think team work is really important because Harry can find his friends to fix the problems together when he cannot fix them by himself. I think this book is great because the story is exciting and interesting as well. Besides, the book lets me know the world of magic and science.

The Secret Garden

班級：國中部 二年禮班

姓名：張巧唯

Summary of the Reading

A little girl named Mary was adopted by her uncle because her parents died of cholera. She accidentally discovered that the “secret garden” had been blocked for a long time. She found the key and entrance of the garden. There was a sudden crying in the night, and Mary followed the voice and found her cousin, Colin, a grumpy and pessimistic boy. With the company of Mary, they reported to the garden every day, and Colin also changed his strange personality before into a more cheerful personality. In the end, the misunderstanding between her uncle and her cousin was finally released.

Reflection on the Reading

When Colin stood up again, he said a sentence: “I want to live forever, forever, forever!” I think this sentence is very classic because he has gained confidence to live. Many people have an idea of suicide because of a little setback. Newspapers and news report about suicide almost appear every day. These people do not know the value of life. Since the birth of a person, there must be joy and pain. But if there is only joy in life, and then we will never get honed. If we go to a light life, we will feel the world become desolate and lonely when we encounter pain. So, we must cherish our life. I really recommend this book because it is very interesting and I can learn a lot of different ideas.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Green Planet

班級：國中部 二年義班

姓名：賴柏瑋

Summary of the Reading

The animals on the earth are disappearing and the reason is that humans are catching the fish, or releasing contaminants to make animals die. The final of the story tells us that some humans on the earth cannot use water, electricity or other power. It also says that the difference between rich men and poor men.

Reflection on the Reading

I think the environment is a little ruined by humans. The solutions that we can do to save our environment are as followings. We can close the light when we do not need it. The temperature of the air conditioner should not be set too low. You may feel comfortable under this cold air, but the polar bears will feel hot and the ice on the polar will melt. Besides, it will cause the sea-level rising and the low altitude countries will be drowned. Also, we cannot catch too many animals because it can ruin the environment. The whales have been almost disappeared because of humans, who release unclear wastes without treating well. The animal will be contaminated, so will the fish. Some people cut over trees and also decrease the territories of wild animals. I think we should cut less trees and treat those contaminants more carefully. I will recommend the book because it let me learn the problems of the Earth.

Romeo and Juliet

班級：國中部 二年仁班

姓名：王玟晴

Summary of the Reading

The story started with two servants rioting in the street. Then, the king of that country came forward to stop. One day, Romeo meets Juliet. They fell in love, but they could not love each other because their family were enemies. Romeo accidentally killed Juliet's cousin, so he was exiled. They wanted to be together, so Juliet pretended to die. Romeo thought she was really dead, so he suicided. When Juliet discovered that Romeo was dead, she killed herself.

Reflection on the Reading

Romeo and Juliet is one of Shakespeare's famous drama. It is a tragic love story. They were teased by fate. They fell in love with each other, but they could not live together with each other. In the end, the heroine pretended to die, and Romeo did not want to live alone, so he suicided. After his death, Juliet suicided, too. Their love is pathetic, but it is touching.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Miracles of the Namiya

General Store

班級：國中部 二年禮班

姓名：吳宥蓁

Summary of the Reading

A grocery store stands on the side of the street. Just put the letter in the delivery mouth on the iron roll door at night, and you can get a reply in the grocery store's milk box the next day. The grocery store has a magic secret, connecting people with people and concatenating time and space. Three thieves entered the grocery store and received a letter of inquiry from the troubles of more than thirty years ago. They began to reply unwittingly helping others, and returning to the right path.

Reflection on the Reading

The main characters in the story are the thieves, senders, grocery store owner, and the owner's son. I like these characters very much, and their every moves and thoughts touch the whole story. Everyone's personality is different, and the choices are different. But, this is the most wonderful thing of the story. In the story, everyone has troubles. The trouble for children is that there is no candy to eat. The trouble for adults is that they do not have enough money to buy things. At that time, many people would send a letter to the grocery store and ask the grocery store owner for help. I think that this is a very interesting thing. The grocery store owner, the author, not only untied the troubles of the characters in the book, also gave the readers new ideas. Some of the characters use the author's ideas, while others do not follow the author's advice. I think that there are not right or wrong choices. Whether you want to take the advice of others, the decision is on yourself. When there are troubles, we can choose to solve it, or let it go. When I am troubled by the troubles, I will not easily stop, but let the troubles become my help. I really recommend this book. The book let me know that life is our own, and any choice is our decision. The implication of this book is very deep and deserves to be read in depth.

Heidi

班級：國中部 二年禮班

姓名：王小洋

Summary of the Reading

Heidi lost her parents when she was one year old, and she had been raised by her aunt. Once, her aunt took Heidi to the countryside of the Alps and gave Heidi to her grandfather-Uncle Alp. Heidi and Uncle Alp had a happy time. At the same time, Heidi also became friends with the local shepherd boy, Peter. Heidi's aunt suddenly came and took her away. She took Heidi to a rich family in Frankfurt to be a companion of their daughter-Clara. Clara sat in a wheel chair because she was disabled. They became good friends quickly, even the butler was good to Heidi, but the teacher Mr. Usher repeatedly scolded her because she could not learn well. Under the guidance of the kindly grandmamma, Heidi quickly learned to read and write. Although the days were happy, Heidi had been missing the grandfather in the distance all the time, so she suffered from sleepwalking. Clara's father and grandmamma let her to live with Heidi for a while. Surrounded by the natural environment, Heidi and Clara were very happy, which caused Peter's Jealousy. He kicked the wheelchair of Clara and pushed it down to the mountain. Without the wheelchair, Clara found that she could walk by herself. Her father and grandmamma were surprised at what they saw.

Reflection on the Reading

From grandfather to Peter, Clara to the butler in the mansion, no matter what kind of person she was getting along with, everyone could feel the warm and kindness from her. Surrounded by full love, Heidi was like a little angel, infecting everyone around her with love, letting the cynical grandfather and disabled friend find a bright future and walked out of their own life. From Heidi, I feel the kind and bright side of human nature. Awakening the little angel in everyone's hearts is so warm and full of energy. We should learn from Heidi to seek happiness and bring happiness to other people in order to have a happy life. I really recommend this book because the beauty of Alps, the story content, or the characters all make me feel that living in the world is really wonderful. I still have opportunity to experience these happy things in the world.

指導老師

李以英老師

Felicia's

Little Red Riding Hood

班 級：國中部 一年德班

姓 名：羅紹恩

Summary of the Reading

Little Red Riding Hood visits her sick grandma. When she is on the way to her grandma's house, the wolf finds her and follows her. The wolf eats her grandma and dresses as her to cheat Little Red Riding Hood. When the wolf sees Little Red Riding Hood, he eats her up. Fortunately, a smart hunter passes by and finds the wolf through the window. He saves Little Red Riding Hood and her grandma.

Reflection on the Reading

The characters in the story are the wolf, the hunter, Little Red Riding Hood, and Little Red Riding Hood's grandma. Among the characters, I like the hunter most because he saves Little Red Riding Hood and her grandma.

I think the part that the wolf wants to eat Little Red Riding Hood is scary. My favorite part of the story is that the hunter saves Little Red Riding Hood and her grandma. I like this story although it is very old. I think the story is interesting. Also, I learn that our lives are valuable, and we need to take care of them carefully.

After I read the story, I feel that I am back to my childhood again. I miss the time when my mom read stories beside me.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

指導老師

廖紫伶老師

Sharon's

The Crow and the Fox

班級：國中部 一年義班

姓名：鄭宇婷

Summary of the Reading

The fox wants to eat the cheese in the mouth of the crow, but the crow has no action, it just stays in its nest. The fox thought, "I'll pretend to be kind to crow. Then she will give me her cheese." Thus, the fox praised the crow. It said, "your feathers are pretty, your eyes are beautiful." The song you sing must also be nice. When the crow started to sing, the cheese fell out of his mouth. The fox said, "Goodbye, crow. Thank you for the song. And thank you for the cheese. The crow was very unhappy because its cheese was taken away.

Reflection on the Reading

I like this story because I think it is very interesting. My favorite part is that the fox praised the crow for the cheese. The fox praised the crow's feathers and eyes and said that the song she sang would be very good. Finally, the crow did not get the cheese, because it didn't know how to share. The fox is also very cunning, thinking about doing everything possible to get the cheese. If you share food, you can also be friends with the fox. On the other hand, you don't have to be afraid of the cheese being taken away by the fox. If the two are good friends, you can share more food together. I learned from sharing. Sharing with others is happy but owning by myself is alone.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

The Crow and the Fox

班級：國中部 一年禮班

姓名：宋俊諺

Summary of the Reading

One day, the crow saw a piece of cheese, so he wanted to eat. He would like to eat cheese on the tree, however, the fox wanted to eat cheese, too. Thus, the fox said many good things to the crow. This way, the crow could be very happy. The crow knew that the fox wanted to lie to him, so the crow didn't listen to the fox. However, after the fox cheated the crow to sing a song, the fox ate that piece of cheese. Then, the crow was very angry, but it's too late because the cheese was eaten.

Reflection on the Reading

I like this story, because it teaches us not to be selfish and to know how to share. My favorite part is when the crow's cheese falls into the mouth of the fox, and the funny part is when the crow is angry. About this story, I learned two things. First, don't trust others easily. If the crow points to the fox not opens its mouth, maybe the crow's cheese will not be eaten by the fox. Don't cheat in order to eat. Second, don't be too selfish. We need to learn how to share. Thus, this is a very educational story for me.

Sand and Stone

班級：國中部 一年禮班

姓名：陳瑋喬

Summary of the Reading

Jason and Michael were two good friends. One day, Jason started to have a quarrel, but Michael who was beaten did not counterattack. Instead, he wrote this event on the sand and let it be washed away by water. The next day, they went home together as usual. When they were on the way home, Michael accidentally drowned. Jason quickly jumped to save him. Michael thanked him very much, but one thing Jason didn't understand, because Michael wrote it on the stone. The reason is that "He wants to remember the good things between them and don't want to remember the bad things between them." After that, the relationship between them is getting better and better.

Reflection on the Reading

This article brings me a very worthwhile thinking and understanding. It means that friendship has to last for a long time. It is necessary to rely on two people to work together to maintain. It is not only one who is trying to maintain it, but also the other cherishes friends so that friendship will last for a long time. I think that "inclusiveness" should also be considered because of the process of maintaining friendship. There will always have some quarrels. If one person only blames the other party and does not reflect on himself, how can friendship last for a long time? These are the insights I had after reading this article.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

A Wrinkle in Time

班級：國中部 二年德班

姓名：陳姿元

Summary of the Reading

Meg Murry is a unique and thoughtful girl but always excluded by her classmates. Charles Wallace is Meg's closest sibling. He is odd like Meg and can sometimes read her mind. Mr. and Mrs. Murry, Meg's parents are smart scientists. Mr. Murry, however, went missing for finding the tesseract.

In a dark and stormy night, Mrs. Whatsit, a woman with strange clothing came to Murry's house. She knew everything about Meg and her family. She told Meg's mother the existence of the "tesseract".

On the afternoon of Mrs. Whatsit's visit, Meg and Charles Wallace went to her cabin to find out the truth of the tesseract. On their way, they met Cavin, Meg's schoolmate. Although a popular boy, he thought himself as a misfit in the class. The three kids learned from Mrs. Whatsit and her friends, Mrs. Who and Mrs. Which that a great evil force called "Dark Thing" was destroying the universe. Several planets had already been taken control by the evil force, including Camazotz, the planet which Meg's father trapped in.

The three Mrs. used the tesseract to transfer the children to Camazotz and reminded them to stay as a group. On Camazotz, everything appeared monotonous, everyone does the same thing at the same time every day. The citizens could not decide their lives. The entire planet was controlled by an enormous and scary brain of "IT", a part of Dark Things. Charles Wallace tried to resist IT with his clever mind, but the evil power invaded his consciousness. He turned into a robot controlled by IT. Meg and Cavin saved Ms. Murry out from a glass column, but the dangerous situation forced them to use the tesseract to teleport to the planet, Ixchel.

On Ixchel, Mrs. W's appeared again, and Meg realized that she should go back to rescue her brother alone. Mrs. Which told her that she had one thing that IT didn't have, and it would help her fight against the evil. However, Meg must discover it by herself. While fighting with IT, Meg found that she had the ability to love others. Then she rescued Charles Wallace from IT with love and the Dark Things cleared away. In the end, the Murry family reunited again, and they led a happy life ever after.

Reflection on the Reading

A Wrinkle in Time was not only a story about battles against the evil, but it also let

me learn lots of things.

Meg was a high school student, having her own opinions. She often had herself involved in the fights with her peers. Meg told her mother that she hated being different from others. When traveling to the planet of Camazotz, everything was identical. The citizens were all alike, but they were not happy. After Meg recognized the evil of this planet, which was everyone being identical and monotonous, she started to embrace her uniqueness and appreciated the value of being herself. In school, we study with our classmates, we have to respect others and their differences. Everyone is special in their own way, so we don't have to change ourselves to adapt to peers.

In this technological generation, artificial intelligence has become smarter and stronger, even being able to replace a human's job. It can almost do everything. But, just like the story, Meg has the ability to love others which AI or robots do not. After going to junior high school, our schoolwork became heavier, sometimes even to the point that we lose the relationship with families and friends. However, no matter how busy we are, we still need to care for the people around us. Perhaps, some insignificant actions can affect others and make our society have more love.

The story reached the climax in the last chapter, which is my favorite part of this story. When Meg went to save her brother, I really worried about her when reading the book. She still tried to fight with IT to save Charles Wallace, despite knowing that IT is scary and strong. Meg's love and sacrifice to her brother were very touching.

I really admire Meg and her companions that they traveled through space and time with bravery. They didn't give up when facing difficulties. They tried to solve the problems with their best. It also let me learn that only believing in ourselves can we cross the obstacles.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone

班級：國中部 二年智班

姓名：周家彤

Summary of the Reading

When Harry was one year old, Voldemort killed his parents. He couldn't kill Harry, but he left a scar on Harry's forehead. After this strange miracle, Voldemort disappeared for thirteen years. Harry grew up in his aunt's house.

When Harry was eleven years old, Harry had learned that he was a wizard. At that time, he received the admission notice of Hogwarts and got a train ticket to the Hogwarts. On the train, he became a good friend with Ron, and Malfoy became the dead to him. In an against with Troll, Harry and Ron became friends with Hermione.

In the magical world, many new things made Harry very happy. One day, Harry went into the forbidden corridor zone unintentionally, and he found the Fluffy. After this unintentional discovery, Harry started to look into what was in the trapdoor.

After a long time, they learned the secret of sorcerer's stone, and the Voldemort wanted to get it because the sorcerer's stone could increase his longevity. So they entered the trapdoor which was on the forbidden corridor zone and passed all the levels. Harry got the sorcerer's stone but passed out. In the end, Dumbledore came to the Medical room and told him that the sorcerer's stone had been destroyed to avoid the sorcerer's stone being gotten by Voldemort again.

Reflection on the Reading

Many wizards live in the magical world, and the owls are the mailmen. Everything makes me feel incredible. In the absence of his parents, Harry took his courage to face challenges and overcome all the difficulties. I learned that the love and the protection of his parents make Voldemort couldn't kill Harry. I learned the support of the family, the friendship, the encouragement of the teachers, and the never-give-up spirit when he faced all the challenges from this story. All those are the important things that can't disappear in our lives. Harry and his friends have only one conviction: use the magic we have learned, and work together to beat their enemies. With this conviction, they always can help each other during a hard time. After I read this book, I found that we are just short of "imagination". Now our lives are busy, so we don't have much time to take a break. But J. K. Rowling used Harry Potter's stories to let us relax. Harry's friends, teachers, and their magical world make me know many things.

The Absolutely True Diary of a Part-Time Indian

班級：國中部 二年智班

姓名：彭采婕

Summary of the Reading

This book is about an Indian boy who was transferred to a school full of white people from an Indian's school. The main character, Junior, is an Indian boy who has drunk parents. He also had a best Indian friend called Rowdy. At the beginning of the story, Junior was studying in a small school called Wellpinit which is full of Indian students. His teacher saw his difference and let him realize if he wants to make his dream come true, he must have a better education. Thus, he decided to transfer to Reardan, a school that was far from 22 kilometers and full of white students. At the same time, his relationship with Rowdy has been broken. At first, every student in Reardan thought he was weird. Girls ignored him and boys bullied him. But going through many different experiences, he became more popular and entered the basketball team. In a basketball game with Wellpinit, he beat Rowdy and he realized how poor are Indians, everyone could die because of alcohol, no money for education, none of them will go to college. But white students' parents had a nice job, and they can count how many people died beside them in a hand. He became upset. Then he realized that being poor isn't Indian's destiny. Therefore, at the end of the book, he fixed the relationship with Rowdy and asked him to have a better education with him in Reardan.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading this book, I have more idea with a serious issue of "racial discrimination". It is really common in America, not every one of them do but most of them think white people are better. Maybe this issue now is better than before but it doesn't mean the problem had been solved. In my opinion, I think people shouldn't be discriminated because of their skin color, race, or religion, etc. I think the main character of this book, Junior, is very wise, special, and brave even though he is just a teenager. He is wise because he can find out the problem of Indians. He is special because Indian students seldom have a goal to reach. Last, he is brave because he left his hometown for better education even if he got bullied, on the other hand, this also made him really absurd. Because of red outside and white inside's apple, he is bullied because of the skin color in the school, then people in his tribe also hate him for his white thoughts. I think this is the worst thing for Junior. I really like the way how the author presents this issue because it might be a heavy issue but the author's humor made it more interesting but still let us to think deeply about it.

A Little Princess

班級：國中部 二年智班

姓名：陳又慈

Summary of the Reading

This story is about a little princess, Sara. Her father, Mr. Crewe, was very rich. Because of family factors, Mr. Crewe took her to Miss Minchin's school in England, London. Then he went back to India for work. At first, she was very sad and missed her father, but soon she made friends at school. Only Lavinia did not like her. But Sara did not answer because she was a kind, friendly girl, and she did not like to be angry with anyone. When Sara had her eleventh birthday, her father died. Sara did not have money to pay tuition fees, NOT A PENNY. So Miss Minchin let her be a servant for herself. Sara was cold and hungry. But in the end, her father's friend found her and took care of her.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading 'A LITTLE PRINCESS', I like this book 'Sara Princess'. I liked this book because its content is interesting. Sara is very kind. She helps other people who need help. That's what a real princess should look like. Not vanity. Not proud. In this book, I learned that we can't measure a person's worth in terms of money. Money is not everything. For example, sincere friendship is what money can't buy. When we have money, we should try our best to help others. When there is no money, as long as we can work hard, cherish the people around the things, and we must be able to tide over the difficulties.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Kidnapped

班級：國中部 二年智班

姓名：黃稔容

Summary of the Reading

In the years after 1745, the Highlanders who fought against King George of England were also enemies of English soldiers. David Balfour was a-seventeen-year old Lowlander who lived in Essendean, but both his parents were dead. His father told him to bring a letter to uncle Ebenezer, whom David never heard before. He thought his uncle was a rich man, but he soon found out that his uncle had a bad reputation, wasn't wealthy, and wanted to kill him.

Ebenezer paid a captain to kidnap his nephew, and the captain was going to sell David as a slave. On the ship, David met Alan, a Highlander who was escaping from the English soldiers. When David accidentally heard the plan of the captain to kill Alan, he and Alan fought alongside for the first time. When they went around Earraid, their ship hit a rock, then a big wave knocked all of them into the sea. Luckily, David found a piece of wood and swam to Earraid. He soon found out that no one lived on the island, so three days later he went to Mull where English soldiers were.

In Scotland that time, Highlanders called themselves the Stewarts, and Colin Campbell was the leader of English soldiers. Campbell was the first person David met when he got to Mull, and he happened to see Campbell being murdered in person. He met Alan on the way, so he kept up with him. Alan was wanted for a high price, so David was wanted too since he was with Alan.

They started their escape for days without food and rest, so David became ill. He couldn't help but start to hate Alan so much and thought he's a loser. They had a big argument during the escape, and David thought seriously that death would be better. Even though they met many dangers, they overcame them and went back to lowland. They found a lawyer and exposed all the things Ebenezer did. In the end, David decided to save Stewarts that was been caught, and Alan was still on his trip of escape.

Reflection on the Reading

Adventure stories are not my favorite kind to read, but this book interests me and makes me want to read it all the time. I am very interested in medieval European history, so this book is the right one for me to read. David was a brave and adventurous lad or boy, and he is a good model to learn from. During the adventurous trip, his courage, strength, and loyalty were tested, and he emerged to be a winner.

David was my favorite character in the story. His extraordinary courage led him to face various difficulties. When his parent died, he didn't give up himself, instead, he started an adventurous journey with his courage. He wasn't coward when he met a stranger who wanted to kill him, he used his wisdom to escape.

Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets

班級：國中部 二年賢班

姓名：吳沛恩

Summary of the Reading

At Privet Drive, a twelve-year-old boy named Harry Potter came to his only relative, Dursleys' home for the summer holidays. He wasn't a normal boy at all. He was a wizard from Hogwarts School of Witchcraft and Wizardry. One day, in the evening, when he wasn't allowed to come out of his bedroom, a house-elf called Dobby appeared in Harry's bedroom and gave him a warning "Harry Potter must not go back to Hogwarts, because there is a plot..." After that, Dobby provoked a fiasco of the violet pudding and disappeared. Unfortunately, because of this, Harry's uncle, Mr. Dursley, locked Harry in his room. One midnight after a few days, Harry's best friend at school, Ron Weasley, flew his dad's illegal flying-car to take Harry to his home. The life at Ron's home had been the happiest of Harry's life.

On September first, Harry and all the siblings in Ron's family reached the platform nine and three-quarters at King's Cross for taking the Hogwarts Express to school. The strange thing was that Harry and Ron couldn't go through the platform nine and three-quarters, so they decided to fly the illegal car to school, and they had almost been expelled by that. School life started. Harry, Ron, and a clever girl Hermione were the threesome at school. They usually did everything together. Then some strange things happened. Harry started to hear a voice that other people couldn't hear, and it seemed to say it was going to kill someone. Terribly, someone used blood and wrote a message on the wall "the Chamber of Secrets has been opened." Soon, some of the students had been petrified without reasons. Accidentally, Harry discovered that he can communicate with snakes.

There was an old story about the Chamber of Secrets. A long time ago, four founders worked hard together to find the youngsters who showed signs of magic and brought them to Hogwarts. However, one of the founders named Slytherin thought students had to come from all-magic families. This founder against the other founders' opinion, eventually, before he left the school, he built a Chamber with a monster in it, which was able to open until his own true heir arrived at the school. And Harry, who had been called into question that he was the heir of the Chamber, caused lots of rumors about himself.

Harry, Ron, and Hermione started to find out the true heir of Chamber. They searched the books in the library, made a potion so they could change into other people and try to find out the truth. Harry also found a shabby diary that without anything in it. Until Hermione had been petrified, Harry and Ron knew that the monster of the Chamber was a Basilisk, which was talking but only Harry could hear it and represent the house of Slytherin.

The bad news happened. It was more terrible than being petrified. Ron's younger sister Ginny was taken into the Chamber of Secrets. This time, Harry and Ron must find the entrance of the Chamber of Secrets to save Ginny. They found a bathroom with scratched a tiny snake on the copper taps, which was the entrance of the Chamber of Secrets unquestionably. Harry and Ron jumped into a hole behind the sinks and fell into the underground. Finally, Harry entered the Chamber of Secrets alone and Ron tried to find out how to leave the Chamber. Harry saw Ginny holding that shabby diary and fainted away on the floor. That diary belonged to the evilest wizard in the last hundred years, Lord Voldemort. Voldemort used that diary to control Ginny to write the message on the wall and opened the Chamber of Secrets. Voldemort called the Basilisk against Harry. At that moment, the pet of the headmaster, a phoenix, threw an old wizard hat with a silver sword in it. The process when Harry fought with the Basilisk was thrilling. Eventually, Harry killed the Basilisk and destroyed the diary.

Harry and Ron certainly received "Special Awards for Services to the School" and ended the wonderful and exciting year at Hogwarts.

Reflection on the Reading

When I open the Harry Potter series of books, I feel like I'm walking in that magical world. Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets is one of my favorite in these series. The author of this book, J.K. Rowling, is the most extraordinary writer I've ever seen. She describes every plot of the story very well. I see every scene in the story. Also, all of the characters have their own personality, when I read the book, I feel like I'm talking to my best friends. Rowling arranges plots very carefully, so the story is interlocking; every word holds important information. The book is full of many kinds of nature, such as excitement, danger, inspiring as well as touching. And the story is unexpected, you can't forecast what is going to happen next moment, this is probably why I love the Harry Potter series of books so much. Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets also covers the very critical spirit "our choices are more important than our abilities, choices show what we truly are." Actually, we can choose things that we really want to do but not other people want us to do. Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets brings me a lot of fun and knowledge. If you have a chance to open this book, I'm sure you will be fascinated by that wonderful magical world.

The English Roses

班級：國中部 二年賢班

姓名：李修齊

Summary of the Reading

The English Roses is a quartet with Nicole, Amy, Charlotte and Grace as the members. As much as they are bosom friends, they share similar interests and enjoy hanging out with one other. They hold parties at each other's houses, and everything is dandy and harmonious between them. However, the four of them are very jealous of a classmate named Binah, who also lives in their neighborhood. Binah is not only an excellent student but also has a beautiful appearance. She is lovable and popular in many ways, which made the English Roses green with envy and they didn't want to have anything to do with her. The English Roses enjoyed savage pleasure while deliberately neglecting Binah's existence. One day, while the four protagonists were having a sleepover at Nicole's house, they had the same dream.

In their dream, Nicole, Amy, Charlotte, and Grace were having a picnic and chatting about how pompous and stuck-up Binah was. Then, a fairy appeared and offered to have them exchange identities with Binah. Next, the fairy sprinkled the invisible powder on them and took the four girls to Binah's house to check on her daily life. The English Roses was astonished to see Binah doing all the chores and were told by the fairy that Binah's mother had passed away when she was young. The English Roses greatly regretted their jealousy and unfriendliness towards Binah. After they woke up from the dream, they made up their minds to show kindness to Binah and include her in their friend zone. Also, they would love her as a sister and assist her with her chores. Then, after getting to acquaint Binah, they found her a likable and ideal friend. They became bosom friends and grew up to become remarkable women.

Reflection on the Reading

Many have heard of the famous saying, "Seeing is believing", but is this precept always true? Not precisely. Sometimes, we admire or even get jealous of other's accomplishments and achievements; however, we seldom see the tears and the harrowing journey to success behind the glorious moment. For instance, Binah is an excellent student who is also good at sports. The English Roses envy her natural beauty and her intelligence, but they never would've known the bitter truth behind Binah's victorious life if they have never had the dream. I realized that success and

accomplishment come with diligence and adversities.

Another moral the book tells us is to cherish what we have. Many people feel that the grass is greener on the other side and that others live better lives than they do. In fact, we should learn to have sympathy for others. Also, we should not judge others before we acquaint them. Binah might seem indifferent, pessimistic and rather unapproachable on the outside, but that is before we learn the insight and details of her story. She is unfortunate and belongs in a single-parent family, but nobody could tell that by just looking at her appearance. She has to handle all the chores by herself, and she has nobody to keep her company. I believe the English Roses were wrong to think badly of Binah before getting to know her. I learned that we should have an objective attitude when facing many situations instead of jumping to conclusions before the truth is unveiled. Every story has two sides, and we should try and put ourselves in others' shoes and try to understand how they feel or what their perspective is. These morals I learned from the book will definitely help make us a better and more popular person while bridging friendship with others.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Bill Gates

班級：國中部 二年智班

姓名：都澤永

Summary of the Reading

This book is mainly talking about our world in the future. What will it be and what will new technology appear? How convenient is it in our daily life? And Bill Gates also tell us that he is very glad to be a part of this strange new time. The beginning of this book is his first program. He wrote his first own program when he was thirteen. And he tells us the establishment of the process of Microsoft. After that, he finally tells us what difference between now and the future. For example, in chapter 7, “The education in the future”. “Electronic documents will help teachers to give different part of the same lesson to different students. All the children will learn in a way that is best for them.” Chapter 10, the last chapter is called “ Moving into the information age”. Everybody should be like that, and adapt to this new big data age.

Reflection on the Reading

Whatever the world in the future will be, people also need to do their own duty. We shouldn't depend on the Internet. That will make people be lazy or silly. Bill Gates is an important part of the human change from this old age to the new age. I admit the computer system what I am using is Microsoft Windows, and this program “Microsoft Word is written by his company. He affects all the world. The first sentence in chapter 2, “To understand the future, it helps to look at the past.” If I have to make myself improved, I need to know what mistakes I have made before. Try to avoid doing them again. And do all the things great, all the things will make me better and better. I will recommend this book to others. People should be ready for this. Be ready for the new different age even everything in the book was developing.

The Christmas Gifts

班級：國中部 二年智班

姓名：方珮潔

Summary of the Reading

Christmas was coming. Debra and Joe are a couple in this story. Debra wanted to buy a Christmas gift to her husband, Joe, but she had only one dollar and eighty-seven cents. Joe and Debra had only two treasures. One was Joe's gold watch. The other was Debra's hair. She ran out and stopped in front of a hairdresser. She sold her hair and accepted the money. The next two hours, she shopped in many stores for the right gift for Joe. Then she found a chain.

When Joe entered the door, he didn't speak and looked strange. Debra began to talk very fast, and she gave him the chain. Then Joe took out the gift he had prepared. They were two combs. Debra began to cry because her long hair was gone. Then she told him to take out his watch, but the watch was gone. It was because Joe sold it to buy the combs.

Reflection on the Reading

I really like this story because the content is very touching. In this story, Debra didn't have enough money to buy Joe a Christmas gift, so she sold her only treasure to exchange a little money. Joe also sold his watch to buy two combs to Debra. Although they didn't have a lot of money to buy expensive gifts, they still paid for what they had to exchange for the best gifts. The best gift doesn't have to be very expensive. The most important thing is that the gift giver really wants to think about others. The truth that this story wants to give us is that "the most important thing is sincere." I really love this story because it's very touching and meaningful.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

指導老師

張心怡老師

Cynthia's

Sand and Stone

班級：國中部 一年智班

姓名：傅芷萱

Summary of the Reading

There are two good friends, named Michael and Jason. One day, they had a quarrel. Jason hit Michael and Michael went to the beach and write it down. Another time, Michael fell into the water and Jason saved him. Michael then engraved the event on the stone. When Jason saw it, he asked him why he did it and Michael answered, "I wrote the bad things on the beach because I want to forget it. And I carved the bad things on the stone because it helps me to remember it."

Reflection on the Reading

This story tells me that I have to forget bad things, don't keep it all the time, So that you can come up with memories at any time and make yourself happy. If you really can't accept some bad things. Try not to hurt anyone and neither yourself because you will regret it. It will also ruin the trust of others, and sometimes it will hurt the friendships with friends. Therefore, whether it is a good or bad things. Be happy is the most important thing.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Sand & Stone

班級：國中部 一年智班

姓名：許好涵

Summary of the Reading

One day, Jason hit Michael. Then Michael wrote it on sand, “Today my best friend hit me.” On their way home, Michael almost drowned in a river and Jason saved him. And then, Michael wrote on a big stone, “my best friend saved my life today.” When Jason saw this, he asked why he did this. Michael answered, “I wrote bad things on sand because I want to forget it between us. But I want to remember the good things you did for me, so I wrote it on the stone.”

Reflection on the Reading

I like the story because it is about friendship. Friend is very important to me. Having a good friend is very important because he or she can influence your life! My favorite part is the last part of the story because that’s what true friendship means. I hope I can be with my best friend forever and I really like being with my friends.

The Fox and the Crow

班級：國中部 一年智班

姓名：王俞慧

Summary of the Reading

One day, the crow climbing up to the tree because it had a cheese in its mouth. A fox saw it and he wanted that cheese, too. The crow wouldn't let anyone to get the cheese from its mouth, so the fox got an idea. He said to the crow, "your feathers are pretty. Your eyes are pretty. I think your song will also be beautiful. Sing a song for me." After hearing this, the crow was very happy and it opened its mouth to sing. Just then, the cheese fell down. The fox was very happy because he finally ate the cheese. Crow's singing was awful and now it got nothing in its mouth.

Reflection on the Reading

I like the story. My favorite part is how the fox get the food from crow's mouth, because the fox can deal with the problem and know what to do to get the food. I think there are not any funny or scary bits. I learned not to be too happy when someone tried to praise you. You have to think before taking any actions just lilke the crow, by hearing the praise from the fox, he fell out the cheese out of its mouth without noticing it. So we shall not learn from the crow.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

The Fox and the Crow

班級：國中部 一年德班

姓名：黃稚薰

Summary of the Reading

The fox is very cunning. It praised the crow's feathers and beautiful eyes. It also praise its voice. It tells the crow to sing to him. The crow opened its mouth to sing, and the cheese fell out of crow's mouth. The fox caught the cheese and walked away. We all know that the crow's feathers are not beautiful, and the sound is ugly. The crow is too easy to believe what fox said, it is stupid indeed.

Reflection on the Reading

I like the story. My favorite part is how the fox tried to deceive crow to get the cheese. The fox really made good tricks on it. The cheese fell out of crow's mouth is the funny part. I learned "don't be too easily to believe someone maybe he or she is trying to deceive you." We should be modest when someone is flattering us.

The Fox and the Crow

班級：國中部 一年德班

姓名：曾予晴

Summary of the Reading

One day, the fox wanted very much to have a crow's cheese in its mouth. It tried many ways to get it. But it didn't work, so the fox pretended to be kind to the crow. The fox told the crow that his sings beautifully and ask him to sing for him. Crow was very happy to hear it and opened its mouth to sing. The cheese then fell out of its mouth. The fox said to the crow, "thank you for the song and the cheese," and which made the crow feeling sad.

Reflection on the Reading

After reading the story, I don't want to be like the fox because it is too bad. The fox is only trying to get the cheese and it is selfish. If the fox want to eat the cheese, it can go to the supermarket to buy some cheese instead of deceiving the crow. I think the crow is pitiful and stupid because he opened its mouth and let the cheese fell out of its mouth and fell down to the fox. It is a shame.

優

良

作

品

集

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

Ta Hwa High School

發行人

張佩瑜

總編輯

張佩瑜

副總編輯

杜慧玲 廖紫伶

編輯委員

沈心華 邱秀春 鍾幸純 陳貞如 范雙鳳 彭淑惠
陳慈忻 徐瑞鎂 陳玟君 晏其方 羅曉筠
李以英 許晃銓 張心怡 Marco Athena

封面設計與編排

王淑華

封面作品

杜慧玲老師
(大華之美)

封底作品

左上 高一忠 劉羽晴(新竹海灘)
左下 高一忠 王靖雯(漫步澎湖)
右上 高一忠 曾晨芸(石門之美)
右下 高一忠 陳姿佑(日本風光)

整理事務

張玉美

地址 / 電話

桃園市楊梅區三民路二段200號 / 03-4820506

印刷

精瑩企業有限公司

出版日期

中華民國108年6月